

READER NO. IV

MARRIAGE, MARRIED LIFE & CHILDREN

Stellar Astrology

Author :

Sothida Mannan, Jyotish Marthand

K. S. KRISHNAMURTI

CONTENTS

	PAGE
1. Introduction	1
2. Astrology : Is it pseudo Science?	3
3. Marriage	9
4. Dasa Porutham	... 17
5. Which Panchang to follow?	... 19
6. Dhina Porutham	... 20
7. Gana Porutham	... 28
8. Mahendra Porutham	... 29
9. Sthree Dheerga Porutham	... 31
10. Yoni Porutham	... 31
11. Rasi Porutham	... 33
12. Rasyadhipadhi Porutham	... 34
13. Yasya Porutham	... 36
14. Rajju Porutham	... 36
15. Vedhai Porutham	... 41
16. Gothram	... 43
17. Sakunam	... 46
18. Nimitham	... 47
19. Mars and Marriage	... 51
20. Mars Dosha	... 55
21. Time of Marriage	... 70
22. Marriage-Punarphoo	... 74
23. Happy Married Life	... 80
24. Pleasure with plurality of persons	... 82
25. Two wives	... 83
26. Direction and locality of partner	... 85

	PAGE
27. Profession of partner	... 85
28. Who survives whom	... 86
29. To find out physical feature and characteristic of the partner	86
30. Sub Lord of the 7th cusp	... 91
31. Height of my husband	... 96
32. Will I marry a career girl?	98
33. Chaste wife	... 100
34. Marriage (Western)	... 100
35. Marriage Denial grapes are sour	... 105
36. Will the wedding bell ring?	106
37. Will I marry	... 114
38. When will I marry	... 120
39. Time of marriage	... 123
40. Marriage, a problem	- 126
41. My marriage when ? Letter to the author	141
42. Separation from partner 144
43. Daughter's wedding when ? 147
44. Son's wedding when ? 149
45. Life with wife 152
46. Married Life	154
47. Love and Life	... 156
48. Can I marry one whom I love ? 171
49. Will my love affairs materialise ?	171
50. Wife brings luck	... 174
51. Will my son-in-law contribute peace to me and pleasure to my daughter ?	177
52. Is second marriage promised	... 178
53. Two marriage 182

547	Divorce	...	191
55,	kidnapping	...	198
567	Re-Union with husband-Domestic facility	...	200
57.	Family life or Sanyasi	...	205
58.	Return and Reunion	...	207
59.	Child birth	...	209
60.	Is there at least one child?	...	216
61.	Adoption	...	219
62.	Pregnancy	...	220
63.	Eunuchs	...	221
64.	Marriage is made in Heavens	...	221
65.	Remedy Suggested	...	222
66.	Any child at all	...	223
67.	When will I have a child ?	...	229
68.	When will my daughter deliver ?	...	233
69.	When Delivery?	...	237
70.	Second delivery ?	...	241
71.	What is wrong with my child	...	243
72.	Your son is not Robert Clive	...	246
73.	Traditional Astrology meaningless	...	251
74.	Dasa-Sandhi	...	258
75.	Eka Dasa	...	262
76.	How to lead a successful life ?	...	264
77.	Which gem can I use?	...	276

INTRODUCTION

Everybody wants peace, pleasure and smooth life; but nobody gets. Majority of the people complain that there is something or other wrong regarding their health, since the body is made up of various systems, organs, glands **etc.**

Similarly to enjoy peace of mind, so many factors have to contribute. Out of them, marriage is a great problem. **Life** with a healthy wife, never facing difficulties in the married period, is very rare. However much one may be rich, powerful and influential, unless he or she enjoys domestic facilities, life is miserable.

Though “**Marriage** is made in the **Heavens**” and it is impossible to dodge the fate, yet one can satisfy oneself by making efforts to reduce the worries and anxieties, to avoid disappointments and dispute, by knowing his or her weaknesses and trying to adjust.

The only method by which one can understand how to conduct oneself is explained in this book. Even- though we pray to God whenever we expect certain adversities, yet one should not forget that neither Gem nor Guru nor God can guarantee the cure. Prayer has a limitation. It depends on you and your karma. We should try *to* correct ourselves.

This book is very valuable. it opens the eyes of the readers. It makes you think, consider and decide. Scientific treatment will satisfy you all. There will be no confusion ; no contradiction; but this is simple, scientific, convincing and correct.

ASTROLOGY: IS IT PSEUDO SCIENCE?

Every now and then we come across a section of the society who ask: "Is Astrology a science? Or is it an outworn superstition or fortune telling" ? Most of them, really speaking, are not among its non-believers but perhaps have some reservations regarding its scientific validity as a result of their not too happy experience with a few quack astrologers. Another section, swayed by uniformed prejudice, being completely ignorant of its principles engage themselves in repudiating the star science as a pseudo-science and decrying its practitioners without any discrimination. Yet others ascribe belief in Astrology to infatuation or delusion,

If unmerited attacks of the above kind had been confined to limited circles without tending to affect the atmosphere outside, the matter should not attract any serious attention. Not so, however, when such mischievous and malicious attacks are hurled by a few or receive recognition in their columns. Such writings have every likelihood of causing grievous harm as much to Astrology as to those who practise it either as a hobby or profession. A few months back a prominent paper chose its editorial column to dub Astrology as a pseudo science and call its practitioners as dis-astrologers. Since such writings are not infrequent, they call for emphatic refutation lest they present a distorted view of the horary science and its precepts.

Astrology is a divine science of correspondences in that it applies cosmic principles to the minutiae of everyday life, It is a unique system of interpretation of the correlation of planetary action in human experience and brought to man by the same great seers and sages who bequeathed to us great treasure houses of knowledge in arts, philosophy, medicine, and a kindred of other sciences. Possessed of great intellect and intuition, they noted a close correspondence between the macrocosm or the great, world of the Universe and the microcosm or the little world of man well expressed in the hermetic axiom, the master key to all mysteries, "As above, so

below". The Sun, the Moon and planets have a bearing upon everything that happens in the Solar System. Newton clearly taught us that every particle in the Universe affects every other particle.

Can it be imagined that these great seers who worshipped truth and honesty manipulated Astrology with a view to defraud and delude the posterity and perpetuate a fraud on them? Astrology has lived through the ages in all countries - India, Egypt, Arabia, China, Chaldea, Babylon, Rome, Greece, though, now and then, furious men stood in its way and denigrated it.

Science may be defined as an organisation of facts which have been coordinated and generalised into a system- It is knowledge coming to us from noting resemblances and recurrences in the events that happen around us. Granted this. Astrology which avers that there is complete unity and sameness in the pursuit of planets and mundane as well as human affairs passes this test.

What evidence is there, a materialistic mind may ask, that the planets have any influence on human, animal and vegetable kingdom? The secret lies in magnetism, and there is plenty of evidence that celestial phenomena correspond with human activity but none that planets actually cause these things to happen. But then the basis of what follows is observation extending over a number of years. For instance, every child knows that the Sun and the Moon by their angular juxtaposition move oceans back and forth and cause tides. Scientific investigations have shown that certain maritime creatures behave in a consistent way with certain phases of the Moon. The Moon's influence upon Feminine rhythms, both to the menstrual cycle and duration of pregnancy, is well known.

Again, the effects of Sun spots on the weather, with corresponding violent electrical disturbances in the earth's upper atmosphere noticeably affecting weather and short wave radio transmissions, are not doubted. But in studying Sunspot and the like and discovering the links between the Sun and the terrestrial world, the scientists have only scratched the surface of what is already proved, although much less widely known, as

to the effect of the planetary rays. Rodney Collta observes thus: Electronic radiation from the heavenly bodies produces molecular change in the Earth's atmosphere, while such molecular change in the atmosphere in turn produces cellular change in the organic bodies dwelling therein.≈ Such cellular change affects all the nine main glands in the human body and the behaviour of these glands is recognized by psychologists as having a bearing on human behaviour. What has now been established by science is only a fraction of the knowledge bequeathed to us by our ancients.

Astrology does not claim the following of only a few credulous people wanting to know what is next in store for them. The world knows of a number of intellectuals, philosophers, scientists and men of medicine of great renown all the world over who have endorsed the validity of Astrology and veracity. Great name in poetic world like Dante, Shakespeare, Long-fellow Goethe, Tennyson, Milton, Keats, Dryden, Chaucer and Spenser introduced astrological allusions in their works. Ralph Waldo Emerson wrote "Astrology is Astronomy brought to earth and applied to the affairs of men." Of what use is Astronomy to mankind unless is interpreted in terms of our daily life and thought ? Astrology is the means whereby such interpretation is effected. Dr. Charles Nordman expressed the opinion that "X-rays coming from the stars which abundantly emit these rays exercise influence on the life organisms of each of us". The distinguished Danish Astronomer Tycho Brahe used his astronomical knowledge in his astrological studies. Tycho's fruitful research on the motions of the planets later led Johannes Kepler of great fame in the astronomical world to discover his three immortal laws which contain implicitly the law of universal gravitation which were not fully understood by 'laymen' like those who seek to censor Astrology at every conceivable opportunity expounded by the logic of Newtown's dynamics. What has Kepler to say of Astrology ? "Man" said he, "is made from the elements and absorbs them as much as food and drink, from which it follows that man must also, like the elements, be subject to the influence of planets". That He did not rush into Astrology blindly is amply clear for, he himself says, "the planets forming angles upon the earth by

their luminous beams, of strength to stir up the virtue of sub-lunary things, have compelled my unwilling "belief" These words are not such as would be used by one who had fallen under a delusion or infatuation. The great Sir Issac Newton who followed Kepler's laws and enunciated the law of universal gravitation as it was known to many at that time (though there is more than ample reference to the law of gravity in the immortal Indian work *ΔSIDDHANTA SHIROMANI* of Bhaskaracharya written many centuries before that time of which we can justly be, proud) was so convinced of the truth of the astrological science that when his astronomer friend Hally spoke disparagingly of the planetary influences on terrestrial affairs, Sir Isaac retorted in the famous words, "Sir, I have studied these things ; you have not". Where Astrology a pseudo science, would men so scientific as Kepler, Newton and Tycho have hesitated for a moment in saying so openly? Surely, the verdict of a trained scientific mind must carry more weight than the illogical assertions of less qualified men.

According to Dr. Carl G. Jung, the great Swiss psychologist, "There are some facts adequately tested and fortified by a wealth of statistics which may give the astrological problem some weight worthy of philosophic investigation. Astrology is assured of recognition! from psychology without further repercussions. In the U.S.A., astrologers of repute co-operate with meteorologists in forecasting weather and such an intelligent approach has saved the States of a large sum of money. O'Neill, Science Editor of the New York Herald Tribune, advises his scientist companions not to look down on Astrology but instead raise their eyes to take in the higher horizons that Astrologers have preserved for them- Hippocrates, hailed as the father of medicine, went as far as to assert that a doctor without astrological knowledge cannot safely administer medicine, implying thereby that the state of the disease, its course and the time of recovery can be inferred from a look at the patient's horoscope. Even today physicians everywhere mark in their prescriptions the symbol of Jupiter as an invocation to the god of medicine and healing according to Hippocrates. "A physician without knowledge of Astrology is like a lamp without oil" said Another. A host of other eminent

Medical men like Nicholas Culpeper Michael Nostrodamus and Paracelsus have also advocated adequate astrological knowledge for accurate disease diagnosis.

There are many more famous names associated with Astrology in the great horary past and many more in the glorious present all the world over and a science which is good enough for these great men of science and intellect and compelled their reluctant admiration is a taboo to pseudo thinkers, who, unlike men of science conscious of the danger of the principle of conduct which condemns a thing prior to its investigation, deny the validity of Astrology having made no attempt to study the subject, an omission that renders them liable to be charged with intellectual dishonesty.

If only they turn to an argued survey of the foundations of this illustrious and useful science, they will find themselves in the company of critic-turned-cruisader of Astrology, Rev. John Butler, rector of Litchborough, England. As the world knows, Rev. John Butler was one of those who was greatly disappointed with the way Astrology had taken hold on the minds of men and wanted to discredit it and demolish its doctrines. A prolonged study, however, led him to the opposite direction and he ended up as a great protagonist of the science. Said he, it begot in me a reverence for these grey hairs which unjustly and as ignorantly I had despised."

We can offer no explanation to the weal and woe we experience in our lease of life if a previous state of existence in which their seeds have been sown, is denied. Verily, the author of the "Light of Asia" echoes the truth when he sings "Each man's life the outcome of his former living is ; the bygone wrongs bring forth sorrows: the bygone right breeds bliss." Mark St. Paul's words, "Be not deceived, God is not mocked : for whatsoever a man soweth, that shall he also reap." The same is epitomized in the text "Every man shall bear bis own burden." And so all our pain and pleasure are of our own making and the wrongs indulged in by us in the past yield us woe in the present, and if the present circumstances appear to be rigidly defined in such a way to appear to us as fated, it is the surest possible indication that our 'fate' has been brought

about by the exercise of one's so-called free will in the post. Astrology provides the key to this enigma and reveals what is in store for us in the present state of existence. A horoscope, in other words, is the heavenly view at any particular time and, as Dr. C. G. Jung says "A person is of the vintage of the time he was born and like the vintage of wine it cannot be changed.*"

When one quotes for any purpose from great poets or scientists or from great works, he should endeavour to grasp the spirit of the saying rather than the spoken word so as to avoid presentation of distorted meaning. Thus when Shakespeare had his King Lear say. "It is the stars, the stars above us govern our condition" and when he made another of his character remark "The fault is not in thy stars but in thyself" he did not contradict himself, but gave us a bit of sound advice that we should strive to overcome our lower nature and develop right attitudes of mind and conduct lest we may not fall again and curse the stars. One person said "What a glorious power is given to man ; never to do any action of which God will not approve and to welcome whatever God appoints for him," Every man is his own master and reaps in time what he has sown.

But actually, we enjoy or suffer according to our past Karma. We may presume that we are our own masters.

"To everything there is a season,
And a time to every purpose under the heaven,
A time to be born, and a time to die,
A time to plant, and a time to pluck up."

What kind of a personality we have brought over as the karmatic inheritance of our activities in previous lives, *we may **learn** only from a study of Astrology*. It is also able to inform us our inherent tastes desires and capacities, our mental, psychic and physical peculiarities, our limitations. our possibilities of growth and our aspirations. In essence, it marks the Time when the postulated events will happen in the life of every human being.

MARRIAGE

1. Of all our enterprises, the most serious one is our marriage. This world itself will be a Heaven or a Hell, depending on one's state of married life.

Marriage is a matter of more worth
Than to be dealt in by attorneyship.
For what is wedlock forced but a hell
An age of discord and continual strife ?
Whereas the contrary bringeth bliss,
And is a pattern of celestial peace.

Shakespeare

Only astrologers can certify this statement as wholly true, as many married couples individually meet the astrologers, narrate their difficulties, and try to find out a solution. Also, the brides as well as the bachelors, consult the astrologers to know (a) when they will get married, (b) whether the partner will be healthy, wealthy, accommodative, adjusting, etc. Look at the anxiety of most of the married people to be freed from bondage and also that of the unmarried, to get a good partner- When one witnesses the horrible life of the married couple, one would prefer to remain a bachelor : but when one finds the disadvantages of the bachelor's life one would welcome marriage. In both, there are advantages and disadvantages; pleasure and pain.

Yet married life is preferred, as

1. Marriage is not based on sentiments but on religious, moral, social and scientific principles.'
2. It has immense potency and contributes for long span of life.
3. The holy Vedas teach us that the married life is superior to either life-long celibate or an ascetic,

4. The wife is the presiding goddess of the house called Graha Lakshmi.
5. The wife is not for mere pleasure and enjoyment. It is she who bears children, performs household duties, partakes in religious functions, nurses all relatives whenever they are ill.

That is why, in the religious scriptures, the Aryans had repeatedly said that the family in which the ladies are unhappy and dissatisfied, will perish, whereas the family in which they are honoured, respected, will be attended to, and the ladies are happy, will prosper year after year. One is considered to be fortunate if one has a pleasing and accommodative wife ; But if she happens to be arrogant and argumentative, adamant and atrocious, how can they lead a harmonious wedded life? What an unfortunate fellow he is ?

Astrologers, in their experience, come across with many a marriage, speaking more of matrimonial miseries than of harmony and happiness.

System of Marriage: Amongst the Aryans, there were eight forms of marriage, where as these differ amongst the other civilised nations.

Of the 8 forms which were in vogue long ago, only one at present exists. It is called Prajapatya form. According to this, the bride is given to a bridegroom, saying that they will ever remain as partners to do religious duties, and lead a happy married life. It was strictly prohibited to give or take money from the bride's party. Who cares for this advice, nowadays ?

A person is not allowed to marry during his student life. After completing his studies, he has to obtain permission from his Guru-Preceptor and parents, and marry a good girl of his own caste, and not own Gothra. Sapindya was in force.

Further they made selections after thoroughly examining the Girl's family and also finding astrologically whether the bride and bridegroom will lead a happy, harmonious and healthy life for long number of years.

Girl's family; The bridegroom is not allowed to marry a girl born in the HEENAKARI FAMILY in which the members do not observe the religious rites or in the family, where all members are illiterates, called Nischanda family or in Gishpurusha family, where the bride has no brother or in the family in which the members suffer or suffered from T.B., hysteria, asthma, leprosy etc.

Also it is advised that the girls who are named after a bird, tree, hill, star or river, are given another name.

Among the ancient Aryans, there was no early marriage. Nor any person was allowed to marry a girl older than him. Manu preferred the difference of age between the husband and the wife to be ten years.

Regarding the selection of the bridegroom or the bride, it varied widely, in India,

1- The princess was allowed to have her marriage by "SwayamVaram" making her own choice among the princes assembled in a hall.

2. The prince may meet any bride, fall in love with her and immediately take her as wife by 'Gandarva Vivaham',

3. Others celebrated the marriage by observing any one of the following : —

(a) The parents are informed that there is a mutual agreement between the bride and the bridegroom. If they really love each other so much, as Mandaya Maharishi observes "Mano Jayanthu Mandavyo" the parents used to fix the marriage and celebrate it on an auspicious day at an auspicious time,

(b) a few used to bring to the notice of a good-natured, God-fearing and law-abiding "Vipra" gentleman, "BRAHMIN", and on obtaining his approval, they celebrated the marriage of a couple following Janardhana Maharishi's advice. "Vibra Vakyo Janardhana: "

(c) Brahmaspathi stressed on Sagunam-Omens. So "Sagunanthu Brahmaspathi" is followed by some people. When the parents desire to fix and celebrate the marriage, they

observe the omens. If it is good, they proceed and celebrate. But if there is ill-omen, the alliance naturally falls through,

(d) Those who have completely surrendered to God, and those who have more faith in Him than in anything else, pray to God and place some coloured flowers, pick out one of them and if the desired colour is obtained, the marriage is celebrated. Otherwise, it is stopped without any other consideration.

(e) Most of the people in India used to consult the astrologers to find out the longevity, prosperity, progeny, harmony, happiness, health and agreement among the couple, and whether there is Dasa Porutham between the two. Only when the astrologer approved they consider the alliance and proceed further. The truth is that according to one's fate whomsoever one is destined to marry, is selected, and the marriage is celebrated. In India, after marriage, the bride leaves her parents and lives with her husband in the husband's quarters.

(f) There are a few uncivilized people in hilly tracts. The proposed bridegroom will be requested to live with the bride for a year and he is given a trial. If he proves to be alright, the bridegroom is allowed to marry her. Otherwise, he is rejected and this procedure will go on, till she finds a suitable partner. Look at the lot of the person. Only when a girl approves, he can have his wedding. Poor boy !

(g) But amongst the Congo and some more tribes, the bride is taken upon trial for twelve months, and if she is not found to be good she will be sent back to her parents.

(h) in Formosa, the bride will take up the lead. she goes out, selects a person, marries him and takes him to her father's house. The bridegroom is considered to be one of the family members. So also, the boys boy in that family will be selected by others girls, married by them and taken away by them to their families.

(i) In other nations, the boy and the girl will fall in love with each other, have them engaged and later get married.

(j) In Lapland, the selection of the partner is funny. The male and the female are asked to run a race. The girl will be given a handicap of one-third the distance. If the boy wins her

in the race he can have her. Otherwise he loses the chance with this girl. If the girl does not like the boy, probably she will run very fast, with strong determination to see that the boy is not able to overtake her. But if the girl likes the boy, she probably, will adjust her speed and allow him to overtake her.

There are many funny ones like this

Nowadays, some people may marry for love, some for position and rank, some for fortune, etc If one understands the partner and tries to adjust, then it will be possible to lead the married life without losing one's prestige and honour which also is under the pattern of destiny.

In our experience we have found that he who loves a girl and marries her, takes her as his wife. But if he marries for fortune, then she will behave like a mistress. If the selection is made more for position and rank, then she will pose herself as a lady. A real wife will return your love?. But the mistress will have some regard to you, where is the lady whom you married for position will tolerate. The loving wife lives for you and she is your wife. But a mistress attends to the house and her friends, and the lady will lead a social life and spend much of her time in the society. Your wife will never differ from you but ever comply with your request. You will be ruled by the mistress and managed by the lady Consider how the real wife whom you loved and married takes care of your household, whereas the mistress will look after your house and the lady your appearance. Even if you feel lazy to have the hair dressing, the lady will force you to attend to it ; if you put on any old and torn one, she will give you a good dress and once for all dispose of the torn ones to the eversilver hawkers, in the street.

If your health fails and you are admitted in a nursing home you cannot get a better nurse than your wife ; but your mistress will pay visit during the hours allowed for the public. and your lady will inquire about your health through the car driver or office attendant, etc. Generally the loving couple will find pleasure by having evening walk ; whereas the mistress will give you a ride in her car, if the time suits her and if you make a request, whereas the lady will take you to a party given by her. If you

are in distress, your wife will share the grief. The mistress will share your money and the lady will contribute to your debts. You cannot observe the following but it is a fact. If you die, your wife will cry and weep; your mistress will lament. But the lady will put on the mourning dress for some hours.

Bacon says : "Wives are young men's mistress ;
 companions for middle age :
 and old men's nurses"

According to Varahamihira,

Loving wife will clear her throat loudly, laugh only in the presence of the husband, rise towards him from her seat, request her husband to get her trivial and easily available articles, embrace and kiss their child in the presence of her husband, cast glances at her husband when he looks anywhere else, be mentioning his virtues, speak sweetly with him, spend that money which she has for his sake, feel very happy and delighted on seeing him, forget her anger, wink over his mistakes, extol his good qualities pay much respect to her husband's friends, hate his foes, give expression to her gratitude to her husband for all the good he had done, feel lonely and miserable in his absence, offer him whatever he wants without any delicacy, embrace him, kiss him first, etc. Only lucky people can have such a wife.

But a living lady will put on a frowning face, turn away her face from the husband, or at least hold open a newspaper preventing her from seeing him, forget all the benefits done by him to her, neglect the presence of the husband, ignore him, mingle with her husband's enemies, be harsh if he interferes, assume arrogance but help her husband whenever he goes away, feel more happy and free in his absence, wipe off the mouth if ever he kisses or spit away without delay, go to bed first and get up last. Unless one has committed enough sin in the previous birth, one cannot have a woman of this type as wife who lives only to enjoy her life. This is the fate of the worst sinner.

Even though marriage is pre-ordained by the Almighty providence and one has no control at all, over the selection of one's partner in life yet, there are many who consult astrologers to find out the probable bride or bridegroom, the time of marriage and the state of married life.

Of them, a few do not know even the year of birth. For them our sages have given out a simple method of ascertaining his or her nakshathra by taking the first alphabet of their names and then judging the compatibility by applying "Dasa Porutham". It should not be given much importance, as nowadays the names are not given by the parents taking into consideration the nakshathra or star or the constellation in which Moon was at the time of birth. Further it is not correct. Because one may marry a girl called Lakshmi and It may be rejected and hated by another Lakshmi. A girl may marry Rama and try to divorce him as she loves another Rama. This method is useless. Look ! Rama married Sita. Ravana carried away Sita.

Another method also cannot be much relied upon. Horoscopes are erected for the time of maturity of the bride and they are compared with the birth charts of the bridegrooms. How far the time taken to cast the horoscopes, can be correct is left for you to consider.

*But it is advisable to cast the horoscopes of both the boy and the **girl using "Drik" method of calculations: or by using Raphael's ephemeris and then erecting Nirayana charts by deducting Ayanamsa from the Sayana chart, using Krishnamurti ayanamsa.***

The horoscope of each has to be judged individually for longevity, health, finance, fortune, children, harmony. mutual affection, temperament etc.

This deep study is more important than Dasa Porutham. If the charts promise long life with health and happiness to both, then even if dasa porutham is tacking, the married life will be absolutely satisfactory. But if the strength of a horoscope is unsatisfactory and either longevity or harmony is denied, even if all the poruthams - (the so-called dasa porutham) are excellent, how can one expect happy wedded life for a least some years? Is there any meaning in painting a collapsing wall? How can one erect superstructure when the foundation is very weak? If the beautiful tuft of a lady can be compared to the longevity and happiness in married life, a flower can be compared to dasa porutham; the flower can add beauty, only when there is the tuft. When there is no tuft, how can you make use of the

flower? Similarly *dasa porutham alone cannot give happy life for a long period* if the horoscopes are not good, individually

1. **Longevity:** Therefore, before proceeding to observe Dasa porutham, find out whether long span of life is promised to both of them. Is it not foolish to select a horoscope for wedding if he or she is short-lived ?

2. **Health :** What is the use of inviting colic patients for a feast or taking a blind man to an exhibition or park; or taking a deaf fellow to a music concert or offering him a stenographer's post; or presenting an elephant to a beggar ? So also, giving a girl in marriage to an unhealthy boy is not wise. Still worse will be to many an unhealthy girl. Disease will never keep them at ease, nor allow them to enjoy and lead pleasant life.

3. **Finance;** It is said that money makes many things. At least by having satisfactory bank position, one can try to please the partner and purchase peace. If there is no income, poverty will cause miseries in married life. People, having income, much less than the minimum necessity to run a family, can better remain unmarried than to spoil the life of the partner. Therefore, astrologers will scrutinise this point also. Anyhow, this advice is meaningless as none can change fate.

4. **Future :** One might have been born poor. But yet, the future will be much promising. In such cases, the parents will be informed about the bright future of the couple and the alliance **will** be recommended, **it** is good. Do not exaggerate. Speak the truth.

5. **Children;** Just like trees with beautiful flowers and fruits, tanks with lotus and the sky with full Moon can offer pleasant feeling to one, so also the children at home will contribute for the happiness of the couple. Our sages believe in the production of many children, and hence they bless the couple to have ("Bahu Puthra Labam"). A person may have all comforts in his life. Yet the life is incomplete, if he has no child. Especially in his or her last days. He or she will have a feeling similar to an occupant of a hotel room, vacating It leaving behind all those comforts he enjoyed there temporarily as long

as he stayed there. Life In this world is similar to one's temporary stay in a hotel.

6. **Harmony**; One can have long life. He may also maintain robust health. But his or her life is a Hell, if there is no good understanding among themselves. They should know that unity is strength. They should realise that each should contribute happiness to the other. If there is no understanding, mental worry, financial trouble, debts, difficulties etc., will be ever increasing. We have seen many instances where the couple will be ever quarreling but never failed to have children once in 18 months. What a life it is? He is a Nil Man or animal.

Therefore an astrologer has to scrutinise the horoscopes individually for the above six points. When all the above are satisfactory, then alone, it is advisable to look to the Dasa Porutham. According to me, it is useless and meaningless.

Dasa Porutham :

‘DINAM GANAMCHA MAHENDRAM
STHREE DHEERGAM YONIREVACHA
RASI RASIADHIPATHI BOWVASYAM
RAJJUR VEDHACHA DHE DHASA’

The ten agreements which are generally observed are

1. Dhina Porutham
2. Gana Porutham
3. Mahendra Porutham
4. Sthree Dheerga Porutham
5. Yoni Porutham
6. Rasi Porutham
7. Rasyadhipathi Porutham
8. Vasya Porutham
9. Rajju Porutham
10. Vedhai Porutham

1. **Dhina** Porutham :

"Dhinath Ayushyam Arogyam '
“Brahmananam Dhinam Sreshtam”

If there is Dhina Porutham between the bride's star and that of the bridegroom, if they get married, they can have health for

long number of years. Whether other agreements are satisfactory or not, **Brahmins** give more importance of Dhina Porutham.

If according **to** an individual chart, **long life** is not promised, but he or she marries on the strength of **Dhina** Porutham, how can this agreement offer him long life. That is why, we emphatically, suggest to look to the longevity, health, prosperity etc., in each horoscope separately.

2. Gana Porutham:

**“Sobhanam Ganamevacha
Kshathriyanam Ganam dhatha”**

To lead a pleasant and happy life with social and pleasant functions etc., this agreement is necessary. Kshatriyas consider this as very important.

3. Mahendra Porutham :

“Mahendhrath Puthra Vridhisayath”

If there is **Mahendra** Porutham among the couple, it indicates that they will have children. If a boy's horoscope denies birth of children to **him** how can he have any, even if he marries a girl with **Mahendhra** Porutham.

4. Sthree Dheerga Porutham :

“Sthree Dheergath Sama Sampath ”

If there is Sthree Dheerga Porutham, they can enjoy all the fruits of life in this world.

5. Yoni Porutham :

**“Yoni tho Dhampath Soehhaha,
Soothranam Yonir evacha.”***

For good understanding, happiness and harmony among the couple, this agreement is necessary. Non-brahmins consider this agreement to be more important than others.

6. Rasi Porutham :

**“Raseenam Vamsa Vriddhi,
Rasi maithranthu Vai Syanam”**

If there is Rasi agreement, the couple will be blessed with children. Business people desire this most.

7 Rasyadhipathi Porutham :

Santhanam 'Rasi adhipathi'. This agreement also indicates birth of children and prosperity.

8. Vasya Porutham :

"Vasyath anyonya Vasyakam."

Mutual attraction and affection promising inseparable temperament is shown by this agreement.

9. Rajju Porutham :

"Rajjur MangalyaVridhisyath."

This Porutham gives courage to the girl that her husband will outlive her after leading the wedded life for long number of years.

10. Vedhai Porutham :

"Vedhaya Soka Nasanam."

If there is no **Vedha**, there will be no evil effects in married life. They will not feel sorry for having had such match.

Thus, there are ten methods of ascertaining the various aspects of married life.

Half baked knowledge is dangerous. A few are under wrong impression that every porutham indicates harmony among the couple. It is incorrect. Further, these agreement are given in the local almanacs. Some people go through only those mentioned briefly in the almanacs, find out whether there is agreement or not and give freely their opinion. Honestly we feel that they cannot commit a worse sin than this. They are strongly advised not to offer any opinion unless they have a thorough knowledge and vast experience.

Which Panchang to follow to erect the horoscopes.

In India, innumerable almanacs are available. The authors follow any one of the 18 siddhantas. Therefore charts erected to

the same birth using different almanacs differ much. The Nakshathras will be different. There may be change in the rasi. The dasa bhukti balance at the time of birth do not agree. Thus no two almanacs give the same position of planets.

As Drik System is astronomically correct, *follow Drik system alone* and erect the horoscopes, of those which are to be matched for matrimonial purposes. If you use Raphael Ephemeris deduct Krishnamurti ayanamsa; you will get Drik position, Any other ayanamsa, differing much, is useless and absurd.

1. Defect in Dasa Porutham : While judging the horoscopes one does not take into consideration, the Ascendant-Lagna and the position of other planets. Only the Moon's position (i.e.—the star and the rasi alone) is considered. It is incomplete and the prediction offered cannot come true in the state of married life. Dasa porutham itself is meaningless Every rule has a contradiction or exception.

this method is useful only for those who do not know the correct time of birth but somehow remember his or her star,

1. Dina Porutham. Here, "Dhina" means Nakshathra or star of the bride and bridegroom.

In Kalaprakasika it is observed that one has to count the Nakshathra of the bride as 1, the next star to her star as 2 the next 3 and so on ; count up to the star of the boy include his star also. Suppose a girl is born in Karthikai and the boy in Rohini then you have to count Karthikai as one and Rohini as 2. So the boy's star is the second from that of the girl. If the girl is born in Karthikai and the boy in Punarvasu, one has to count Karthikai 1, Rohini 2, Mrigaseerisham 3, Thiruvadhirai 4 and Punarvasu 5, thus including both the stars of the bride and bride-groom and say that his star is the 5th from that of the girl.

Whether to count from the star of the girl or from that of the boy is a 1 so in controversy. Some count from that of the bride-groom and most of the scholars count only from that of the bride. In Kalaprakasika it is said that the counting must be commenced from that of the Girl ("Sthree Janma Dharam Arabya") Another author observes as "Vathoo Nakshathram Arabya", Therefore we have to count only from the star of the girl.

There are totally 27 stars. So the boy's star, may be either the same star of the girl or any one between 2 and 27.

For Dhina Porutham, it is easy to divide the 27 stars into three groups, The first group will commence from the girl's star and end with the 9th, then again the 10th is counted as one, the 11th as two and so on till 18. The 19th star from that of the girl is counted as one, the 20th as 2 and so on and the 27th will be counted as the 9th.

The stars from 1 to 9 are said to be in the first pariyaya. Those between 10 and 18 are said to be in the second pariyaya; 19th to 27th stars are in the third pariyaya.

The star of the person is said to be Janma Nakshatra : the 10th star is called Anujanma Nakshathra : the 19th star is Thrijanma. If Aswini is the star of the boy or girl, Makam will be Anujanma and Moolam Thrijanma.

If Barani is the star of either, Poorvapalguni is Anujanma and Poorvashada is Thrijanma.

If Karthikai is the star of one, Uthrapalguni it Anujanma and Uthrashada is Thrijanma. Thus one has to observe.

Suppose one is bom in Poorvashada. Then Poorvashada is Janma, bharani Anujanma and Poorvapalguni Thrijanma.

If one is born in Makam star, Makam is Janma, Moolam is Anujanma and Aswini is Thrijanma. The following table may be useful:

<i>Janma</i>	<i>Anujanma</i>	<i>Thrijanma</i>
Aswini	Makam	Moolam
Barani	Pooram	Pooradam
Karthikai	Uthiram	Uthiradam
Rohini	Hastham	Sravanam
Mrigaseerisha	Cinthrai	Dhanishta
Arudhra	Swathi	Sathayam
Punarvasu	Visakam	Pooruttadhi
Pushyam	Anusham	Uthirattadhi
Ashlesha	Jyeshta	Revaiti

The star of a person is called Janma: The second is "Sampath" (Prosperity); the third Vipath (danger) ; the 4th Kshemam (happy); the 5th Prathyaram (undesirable); the 6th is Sadhakam (favourable) : 7th is Called Vatham (torture, massacre); the 8th is Maithram (friendly- and the 9th star is parama Maithram (intimate friendship) Thus in each pariyaya, the 2nd is sampath, the 3rd Vipath, the 4th Kshemam and so on.

How to Judge whether there is Dhina Porutham or not ?

The *Best* agreement-(uttamam)

Count the star from that of the girl. The star of the boy may be in the first or the second or the 3rd pariyaya. Whatever be the pariyaya, if the star of the boy is the Sadhaka 6th or Kshema the 4th or Paramamaithra the 9th they agree most satisfactorily.

(6, 15, 24 ; 4, 13, 22 ; 9, 18, 27 stars agree)

Maddhimam-Moderate agreement:

Janma, Anujanma, Thirujanma stars.

Sampath the second, Maithram the 18th are auspicious.

(1, 10, 19 ; 2, 11, 20 ; **8, 17, 26** stars also agree)

Special rule; if the boy's Star is 3 or 5 or 7 in the first pariyaya, they do not concord.

If the boy's star is the 3rd in the second pariraya, reject only the first quarter of the star i.e., the boy's star may be 12 from that of the girl. If his birth would have been in the first quarter, discard it. If the birth were to be in the 2nd, 3rd or 4 th pada or quarter of the star you can match them. They agree. If the boy's star is the 5th star in the second pariyaya, only the 4th pada is to be rejected. So also do not match if the boy is born in the 3rd pada of the seventh star in second pariyaya counted from that of the girl. Other padas agree.

If the star of the boy is in the 3rd pariyaya reject if the star of the boy is in the 4th pada. A few authors allow the 7th star in the 3rd pariyaya and a few reject it.

But, we consider the whole horoscope and if the lord of the 7th star is a benefic, we do match it but if the lord of the 7th star rules evil houses, we reject it outright.

(e. g.) Suppose one is born in Leo or Simha Lagna. Her star is either Barani or Poorvapalguni or Poorvashada star. Then the lord of her star is Venus-Sukra. The 7th star in the third pariyaya to Barani is Uthirattadhi; the 7th star in the third pariyaya to Poorvapalguni is Pushyam and that to Poorvashada is Anuradha. These three stars Pushyam, Anuradha and Uthra pada are governed by Saturn. As Simha or Leo is the Lagna- Ascendant, Saturn rules the 6th and the 7th houses, it is evil to those born in Simha. Hence reject.

But if the Lagna-Ascendant is Taurus-Rishaba, for which Saturn is a benefic, match the horoscopes.

Suppose Uthrapalguni first pada was the star of the bride, Moon will be in Simha. The trine stars Karthikai, Uthiram and Uthiradam are ruled by sun. The seventh stars in the third pariyaya to there three stars are Revathi, Ashlesha and Jyeshta. If the Lagna of the girl, is Taurus, Gemini, Leo, Libra, Sagittarius and Capricorn, we say that Mercury the lord of Revathi etc., is a benefic to these Lagna-borns; Hence the girl born in Uthrapalguni first pada can marry one born in Ashlesha ; or one born in Uthrashada first pada will concord with Jyeshta ; or one born in Karthikai star will agree with Revathi husband. But if the Lagna is Mesha, Mercury is the lord of 3 and 6. To Scorpio, Mercury is lord of 8 and 11 and so on. Hence Mercury is definitely an evil and we do not approve the matching of the brides born in Sun's star with the bridegroom born in Mercury's star.

Twenty seventh star :-Special rule :

"Saptha Vimsadhipam Thyajyam".
Binna Rasi Gatham Yathi"

If the star of the boy is the 27th when counted from that of the bride and if Moon were to be in the same sign in their horoscope, they concord ; But if the Moon sign of the boy is the 12th to that of the girl they do not concord. Suppose one is born in Makam star. Then the Moon will be in Leo-Simha. If the boy

is born in Ashlesha, Moon will be in Cancer-Kataka. According to this rule they do not agree. But if the bride is born in Ashlesha having Moon in Cancer, she can marry one born in the 27th star Pushyam with Moon in Cancer according to this rule. One has to reject a boy born in Chithirai first half having Moon in Virgo, but select a boy born in Chithirai second half with Moon in Libra-Thulam, for girls born in Swathi Nakshathra when Moon will be in Libra-Thulam.

If the star of the bride and the bride-groom is one and the same, a few can be matched and some are not approved by our sages : even here, there are some controversial statements.

Uthaman Excellent: If their stars were to be either Rohini or Arudhra or Makam or Hastham or Visakam or Sravanam or Uthirattadhi or Revathi the agreement is excellent.

Maddhimam Moderate : If both are born in the same star and if it were to be either Aswini or Karthikai or Mrigaseerisha or Pushya or Poorvashada or Uthrashada, the agreement is moderate. They do agree.

Athamam Useless: If both are born in any one of the following stars, reject. They are Bharani, Ashlesha, Swathi, Jyeshta, Moolam, Dhanishta, Sathabisha and Poorvapathrapada. Therefore, if the nakshathra of the boy and the girl is same, the first mentioned 8 stars are excellent, the next 11 stars are fair whereas the 8 stars in the third group are to be ignored. Same star: but Moon in different signs: Suppose Karthikai is the star of both the bride and bridegroom. Moon may be in Aries-Mesha or Taurus-Rishaba. You can match fa) if both have Moon in Aries or (b) if both have Moon in Taurus or (c) if the bride has Moon in Aries and the bridegroom in Taurus. You should not match a girl having Moon in Taurus in Karthikai star with a boy born in Karthikai star but having Moon in Aries.

“Vatham and Vainasikam.”

If the boy's star is the 7th when counted from that of the girl it is termed as “Vatham”. Naturally the girl's star is 2nd when counted from the Star of the boy and it is called

“Vainasikam”. Such a combination does not receive the approval of the sages. But there is some exception and the effect of celebrating such a marriage is exhaustively dealt with by Kasyapa Maharishi.

He warns the girls born in the six stars Karthikai, Ashlesha, Chithirai, Anuradha, Dhanishta and Sathabisha not to marry the boys born in the 7 stars, Ashlesha, Swathi, Poorvashada, Dhanishta, Barani and Karthikai. He expects the married life to be very short.

But he approves the match between a girl born in Arudhra, Poorvapalguni and Pushya and the boy born in the 7th star counted from them.

Also he adds:

1. Happiness and birth of children are promised if Punarvasu girl marries Hastham boy.
2. Just opposite results will be experienced by a "Jyeshtha girl if she takes a Sathayam boy as her husband.
3. Mrigaseerisha girl will lose early her husband born in Pooram
4. So also Hastham girl should not venture to marry a Moolam boy.
5. Many children are born to Rohini girls by marrying Makam boy.
6. Similarly, Poorattati girl will be the mother of many issues if her husband is born in Rohini.
7. Aswini girls get dejected by having many daughters, one after the other, by accepting a Punarvasu partner.
8. Swathi girls give consolation to Aswini girl as she also brings forth many daughters as her husband would have been born in Uthiradam star (the 7th).
9. Revathi girls with Arudhra boys and Uthrapalguni girls with Jyeshtha boys do not lead a happy life. There will be no understanding among the couple. Gradually, they develop hatred and sooner or later decide once for all to be ever inimical. A few will get separated. In other countries, they will have frequent divorces.

10. if the girl's star is Makam, she will have children, but they will be wicked.

11. Visaka girl will hate Sravanam husband.

12. Sravanam girls will divorce Aswini boys,

13. Uthirattadhi girls lose their husbands early by marrying the boys both in the 7th star.

14. **Uthiradam** girls enjoy all the fruits of life in this world by marrying the boys born in the 7th star.

15. Poorvashada girls develop more and more of affection towards their husbands and lead a happy life.

16. Barani star girls, when fortunate, take Pushyam star boys.

Thus sage Kasyapa has given his findings so that one can boldly select or reject the 7th star.

Auntie's Proverbs: Learned astrologers have observed that no evil result is indicated whatever be the star of the *Boy*. His star may be any one of the 27 **stars**. There is no malefic effect.

But girls born in certain nakshathras indicate certain undesirable results. Such stars are only four in number. They are Moolam, Ashlesha, (Kettai)-Jyeshta and Visakam. Even then only when Moon was in a particular pada or quarter of the nakshathra it is considered to be evil.

Danger to father-in-law is threatened by Moolam first pada bride. Evil to mother-in-law indicated by Ashlesha Ist pada girl. Jyeshta Ist pada bride is dangerous to her elder brother-in-law. But Visakam 4th pada girl shows anxiety to her younger brother-in-law. The other padas are not harmful. That is all what our sages have said.

But certain wicked people compose some dirty proverbs and reject the offer of a bride born in any one of the 4 stars. They do not consider anything **else**. Let me quote one or two proverbs.

"Pen Moolam Nir Moolam". That is, girls born in Moolam star are very unfortunate and wherever she goes, will take with

her "*misfortune*". In reality, there is no truth in such proverbs. It is absurd.

They used to add "Aun Moolam Arasalum". That is, boy born in Moolam star will rule the kingdom. One in 27 of the population will be born in Moolam and half of them may be males. We do not know to which kingdom they are the lords, Let us ask them whether they had taken pains to verify a few cases at the least. We boldly say that actually the Moolam bride is hippy and rich whereas the Moolam boy is leading a miserable life. Moolam girl is the land lady and Moolam boy is a servant, Moolam girl lends money to Moolam boys. Moolam girl gives lift in her car, to a moolam old man who walks on the tar road, in the hot sun, even without chappals. Moolam boys sells his wife's jewels to a Moolam girl who purchases them for her use

Let us pose some questions.

Some boys lose their father immediately after marriage. Have all of them married girls born in Moolam 7 Some boys complain a lot of difficulties to their mother, soon after their marriage. Have they married the brides born in Ashlesha 1st pada. A few say that they lost their elder brother immediately after marriage, had they married Jyeshta girls. Similarly collect facts and consider. You will find that the fathers-in-law passed away even though the girls are born in all the 27 stars. Similarly some lost mother-in-law, some brother-in-law, and so on. Therefore to attribute any such occurrences only to the nakshathra of the bride is not wise. Suppose a girl is born in Moolam first pada she marries a boy. Is it certain that her father-in-law will pass away. Should not his horoscope indicate that his end will be immediately after his son's marriage with a Moolam girl ? If his horoscope promises long span of life, how can this bride shorten it, by marrying his son? If the father-in-law does not die, will she administer poison ? Are there not many Moolam girls having fathers-in-law for many decades after marriage? Do girls born in other stars promise long life to father-in-law.

Therefore, do not pay heed to all these proverbs, to reject the horoscope of girls born in Moolam or Ashlesha or Jyeshta

or Visaka is not wise. One has to judge the whole horoscope and find out the results. To select or reject on any one point, taking only Moon's position into consideration is not correct.

A few exception : If the star of the girl or the boy is either Mrigaseerisha or Makam or Uthiram or Hastham or Swathi or Anuradha or Uthrashada or Uthirattadhi, one need not see dasa porutham at all. They can marry even when there is no dhina porutham etc. , Yet the special rule to the 7th star is to be considered.)

The Ten agreements are :

'DINAM GANAM CHA MAHENDRAM
STHREE DHEERGAM YONIREVA CHA
RASI-RASYADHIPOW VASYAM
RAJJUR VEDHA CHA DHA E DHASA

i.e., Dinam, Ganam, Mahendram, Sthree Dheergam, Yoni, Rasi, Rasi-adhi-pathi, Vasyam, Rajju and Vedhai.

Of the ten, the first Dina-Porutham was dealt with, on page 178. The next is Ganam.

Gana-Porutham:

Gana might have been otherwise called as "Gunas." The nature of a person may be broadly classified into three groups. Rajasic, Sathvic and thamasic. Our sages have expounded that it is the inborn nature of the couple which is mainly responsible for good understanding between themselves and for leading happy and harmonious wedded lives.

If the husband is R ajasic, that is, if he is of a fiery nature, short tempered, rash and violent and if he understands that the wife is also equally militant, they will agree satisfactorily. Rajasic means "Rakshasa"

If both happen to be gentle, true, law-abiding, god-fearing, and modest, they also will have Gana-porutham and will lead pleasant lives. "Sathvic" means "Deva". If both are dull, lethargic, feeling happy when supported or grumbling when the other is negligent or reluctant which is the nature of most of the people, then too, understanding that the partner is in no way

better or worse than himself, or herself, they pull on with pleasure. This type is called "Manushya Ganam."

If husband and wife are both born in the same group-Ganam, they will agree.

If the husband is born in Deva Ganam and the wife's stars belongs to Manushya Ganam, both horoscopes will agree.

The agreement is said to be passable, if the husband is born in Manushya Ganam, and the bride in Deva Ganam.

If either of their stars is in the group of Raksasa Ganam and the other in Manushya Ganam, they will not agree. There will be no pleasure in their wedded life.

There are some exceptions.

(1) Suppose the bride is born in Rakshasa Ganam, Then count the star of the bride from that of the boy. If it is above 14th, the evil effects will be warded off. They can be matched.

(2) If the sign, in which Moon was at the time of birth of the couple, happens to be the same or if the lords, of the different signs, in which Moon was at the time of their birth, happen to be friends or if they are in Sama-Sapthama, then even if there is no Ganam, it can be matched.

The following nine stars belong to

2. Rakshasa Ganam.

Karthikai, Ashlesha, Makam, Chithrai, Visakam, Jyeshtha, Moolam, Dhanishta and Sathabishak.

Manushya Gana stars are also nine in number. They are Bharani, Rohini, Arudhra, Poorvapalguni, Poorvashada, Poorvapathrapada, Uthrapalguni, Uthrashada and Uthrabathrapada. The remaining 9 stars are grouped as Deva Ganam, and they are Aswini, Mrigasirisham, Punarvasu, Pushyam, Hastham, Swathi, Anuradha, Sravanam and Revathi.

The above agreement is observed mostly by Kshathriyas.

3. Mahendhra-Porutham:

This also might have been named as Maha Kendhram. Because by Kendhra, we mean the house 1, 4, 7, 10. Similarly

in this porutham, it is said that if the bridegroom's star is the same as the bride's or the 4th, 7th, 10th, 13th, 16th, 19th, 22nd or 25th counted from that of the bride, it agrees.

A hasty student will ask, "How is it that the sages in one Porutham, advocate the rejection of a star ; while in another porutham they consider it as good. For example, in Dina porutham, they have condemned the 7th star; i e., if the boy's star is the seventh when counted from that of the girl, they do not match. But under Mahendra porutham, they have selected the seventh star. How are we to reconcile this?"

It is a fact, that under Dina porutham, the seventh star is discarded, whereas under Mahendram, it is approved.

All poruthams do not indicate the same result; i.e., happy life with wife; harmony between them; prosperity, progeny, etc. Each porutham shows a particular result

By Dina porutham, one can understand that the couple, having this agreement, can maintain good health and live together for a long period. But by Mahendra porutham, it is to be presumed that the couple, having this agreement, will have many children. Suppose the husband's star is the seventh from that of the wife. Then she may bring forth children and either of them may die very early. Are there not instances, where in the couple had all young kids and they pass away ? So Mahendra Porutham has given children, and the lack of Dina Porutham indicates short life to either both. If there is Dina Porutham, and no Mahendhra Porutham, then they will live long and the family, will not be big If Dina porutham is absent and there is Mahendra Porutham, in the short period of married life, maximum number of children will be born. If both agreements are absent, neither will they have long span of married life, nor will they have children.

N.B: Even though, there may be Mahendra Porutham (7th, 16th and 25th stars) it should be read along with the special rules and information given by the sage Kasyapa. If Kasyapa Maharishi has not approved and group-(7th star), never match it Once for all, reject outright ; e.g., he had said that if girls born in Sravanam, marry persons born in Aswini, the seventh star

they cannot have harmony and will get separated. So, a girl born in Sravanam, by marrying a boy born in Aswini, saying that there is Mahendra Porutham, will get separated, after having 3 child or two. Do we not hear many divorce cases after they had a few children.

4. Sthree Dheerga Porutham:

This agreement between the couple denotes satisfactory increase in their bank position after they get married.

It is declared that there is Sthree Dheerga Porutham if the boy's star is 13th and above, i.e., between 13 and 27, when counted from that of the bride. Some sages have said hat there is Sthree Dheergam, if the male's star is between 8 and 27th, that is above the seventh star.

5. Yoni Porutham :

This shows that the husband and the wife will have good understanding and harmony Probably this may be mistaken as though they will unite like animals or reptiles mentioned against each star. It is not so. It is only to impress upon the mind of the astrologer and the consultant" whether a group of stars promise friendliness or enmity.

<i>Stars</i>	<i>Yoni</i>
Aswini, Sathabishak	Horse
Barani, Revathi	Elephant
Karthikai, Pushyam	Goat
Rohini, Mrigasirsha	Snake
Arudhra, Moolam	Dog
Punarvasu, Ashlesha	Cat
Makam, Pooram	Rat
Uthiram	Camel
Hastham, Swathi	Buffalo
Chithra, Visakam	Tiger
Anuradha, Jyeshtha	Deer
Poorvashada, Sravanam	Monkey
Uttradam, Uthrattadi	Cow
Dhanishta Poorattadhi	Human

This, whether one is a male or female, yoni is allotted to each star.

If both are born in **the** same yoni, it is an excellent agreement. For example, girls born in Yisakam star will be considered as one whose yonis "Tiger". If she marries a boy born in Chithrai star whose yoni is also '**Tiger**', both will agree well ; and this agreement promises peace and prosperity which everybody wants. An Ashlesha girl, marrying **Punarvasu**, both having the yoni of cat, will lead a calm and peaceful life, as both have the same yoni. Because the yoni is compared to cat, one should not mistake that like cats they will be creating a terrifying noise when they want **to** have pleasure. **Nor** will **Arudhra** and Moolam star people behave like dogs. This agreement is judged to find whether they will have a prosperous married life or not. Also, it indicates whether one likes the other or not.

Have we not heard boys saying, "I don't like the girl, I don't know why. On looking at her, somehow, I have a repulsion. She is no doubt, fair, good-looking, well-behaved, etc. Yet I am not attracted." In such cases, there will be no yoni Porutham. If the boy and the girl are born in such yonis which are inimical, they will not agree. Prosperity and peace are not promised by this method of judgment. Further they cannot have the desired conjugal bliss, There will be dissatisfaction.

(1) Monkey and goat, i.e., Pooradam or Sravana girl or boy marrying Pushyam or Karthikai boy. A girl born in Pooradam has Dina Porutham with Karthikai and the 1st, 2nd and 4th padas of Pushyam. A girl born in Sravanam has good Dina Porutham with Karthikai. But Pushyam star is in Cancer. There is "Sama Saphthamam' As is said that Saturn and the Luminaries, Sun and Moon do not agree, the "Sama Saphthamam" is not approved. Hence Sravanam and Pushyam cannot be matched. Thus Dina Porutham indicates health and longevity while yoni shows satisfaction and prosperity. Hence people having inimical yonis will be dissatisfied.

- (2) Goat and elephant have no **concord-**
- (3) Horse and buffalo are inimical.
- (4) Cow and tiger disagree.

- (5) Rats and cats need no explanation.
- (6) Snakes and rats are also evil.
- (7) Deer and dog cannot be dear friends.

Therefore one has to mention that this porutham is absent, even though other agreements may be encouraging. As it is said that marriages can be celebrated if there are more than five agree meats out of the ten, even if this is absent, one can proceed. It is advisable to enlighten the couple, so that they can try to adjust themselves.

6. Rasi Porutham :

What is meant by Rasi 7 Generally by 'Rasi' one means a Sign, i.e., Aries or Mesha, Taurus or Rishaba. Gemini or Mithuna, and so on. But the correct meaning of Rasi is the sign occupied by Moon at the time of birth. One may have his Lagna-ascendant in Leo Simha. But his star may be Barani, thereby Moon is in Mesha-Aries. Hence his Lagna is Leo and Rasi is Aries. Suppose one's ascendant-Lagna is Libra-Thulam and Moon is in Swathi star which is also in Libra-Thulam. Then his Lagna and Rasi are one and the same Libra or Thulam. Rasi means the sign occupied by Moon.

(a) If the Moon sign-Rasi of the husband is the second counted from the sign of the bride, long span of married life is not assured.

(b) If the rasi is third from that of the girl, the married life will not be pleasant. Due to ill-health, lack of understanding, etc., they will feel sorry for having been matched together.

(c) If the rasi of the boy is the 4th from that of the girl, even the possessions prior to marriage may be squandered, and they will lead miserable lives.

(d) If the rasi is the 5th from that of the girl, the husband is not assured of long life, She may have the most undesirable event in her young age. Exception : if the girl is born with Moon in Aries or Cancer and that of the boy is the fifth therefrom, the above evil result will be warded off - They can be matched.

(the opinion of the Westerners as regards the 5th. sign is just opposite. They consider it to be very auspicious. How Westerners

match and what are the various aspects they consider, will be dealt with, after this Dasa Porutham, Sakunam and Nimitham.]

(e) If the rasi of the boy is the sixth, there will be loss of children. Astrologers call this as *f*Shashtaashtama.≈ They threa-ten the poor parents, (by 'poor,' it is meant, poor knowledge in astrology) saying that the Moon sign of the bride and that of the bridegroom are in shashta-ashtama. They add that their opinions will ever differ. They will always be quarreling. Their married life will be unpleasant, and so on. It is not correct. The sages have said that such a Shashta-ashtama position indicates short life to one or the birth of a few children: it is certain if they have Saturn, Rahu or Kethu in the ascendant or the 5th house.

Further there is exception for Shashta-ashtama. The twelve signs are divided into two groups. Aries-Mesha ; Gemini- Mithuna ; Leo-Simha ; Libra-Thulam; Sagittarius-Dhanus and Aquarius-Kumbha ; these are called Oja Rasis or odd signs or masculine or positive ones. The other six signs are the second, fourth, sixth, eighth, tenth, and twelfth; these are termed Yugma rasis or even signs or Feminine or Negative ones.

It is declared that girls born in Oja Rasi or in the signs, Aries, Gemini, etc. have no Shashta-Ashtama Dhosha. Further if the lords of the sign in which Moon was in bride's horoscope is either Taurus-Rishaba or Scorpio-Vrischika, then the 6th house to them are Libra and Aries. As the lords of Taurus and Libra as well as Scorpio and Aries happen to be the same, there can be no Shashta-Ashtama Dhosa.

Further, it is mentioned that if the boy's Moon sign falls in Taurus-Rishaba; Cancer-Kataka, Virgo-Kanni, Scorpio- Vrischika, Capricorn-Makara and Pisces-Meena, and if it is second to that of the bride, the evil results will be warded off. They can be matched and they will have long life.

7. Rasyadhipathi Porutham:

This agreement indicates whether one will have fortunate children.

The following table is given according to Kalaprakasika, Kala Vidhana, Brihat Jataka and the views of Sathyachariar. If

the lords of the signs in which Moon was in the horoscope of the bride and the bridegroom happen to be the same, it is very good. If they are friends, it is good. If they are neutral, the agreement will be moderate. If they are enemies, they are not desirable.

Planets	Friendly	Neutral	Inimical
Sun	Moon Mars Jupiter	Mercury	Saturn Venus
Moon	Sun Mercury	Mars Jupiter Venus Saturn	NONE
Mars	Sun Moon Jupiter	Venus Saturn	Mercury
Mercury	Saturn	Sun Mars Jupiter Venus	Moon
Jupiter	Sun Moon Mars	Saturn	Mercury Venus
Venus	Saturn Mercury	Mars Jupiter	Sun Moon
Saturn	Mercury Venus	Jupiter	Sun Moon Mars

8. vasyam:

if this agreement is found between the charts of the bride and the bridegroom, they will have a very happy and harmonious wedded life and there will be good understanding between themselves. They will have peace and pleasure

Bride's Rasi	Bridegroom's Rasi
Aries	Leo and Scorpio
Taurus	Cancer and Libra
Gemini	Virgo
Cancer	Scorpio and Sagittarius
Leo	Libra
virgo	Gemini and Pisces

Bride's Rasi	Bridegroom's Rasi
Libra	Capricorn
Scorpio	Cancer and Virgo
Sagittarius	Pisces
Capricorn	Aries and Aquarius
Aquarius	Aries
Pisces	Capricorn

9. Rajju Porutham;

Generally astrologers give much importance to RAJJU, because if there is no agreement according to this method of judgment, they say that the partner will be short-lived and she may have to survive the husband which no lady will like.

One has to open three column as under: In the first column, write down the nine stars counting from Aswini. In the second column write down the nine stars counting from Makham. In the third column, write down the nine stars counting from Moolam.

In each column, the first four nakshathras are called *Aroha rajju*. The fifth star in each column is termed *Siro Rajju*. The remaining stars, six to nine, are classified as *Avaroha Rajju*.

Thus, Aswini, Barani, Karthikai and Rohini are Aroha Rajju Mrigasirisham is called Siro Rajju. Arudra, Punarvasu, Pushyam and Aslesha are included in the Avaroha Rajju.

Similarly in the other columns, one is to sort out and **declare** to which Rajju each star belongs : -

Aroha Rajju			Rajju
Aswini	Makam	Moolam	Pada (foot)
Barani	Poorvapalguni	Poorvashada	Thodai (thigh)
Karthikai	Uthrapalguni	Uthrashada	Nabhi (navel)
Rohin	Hastham	Sravanam	Kazhuthu (neck)
Siro Rajju			
Mrigasirisham	Chithrai	Dhanishta	Siro head

Avaroha Rajju

Arudra	Swathi	Sathabhisha	neck
Punarvasu	Visakha	Poorva-Bhadra	navel
Pushyam	Anuradha	Uthra-Bhadra	thigh
Aslesha	Jyeshtha	Revati	foot

Therefore, the 1st, 10th and 19th stars belong to Aroha and the 9th, 18th and 27th stars to Avaroha of Δ foot«.

Stars 2, 11, and 20 belong to Aroha and 8, 17 and 26 to Avaroha of Thigh.

Stars 3, 12 and 21 belong to Aroha and 7, **16** and 25 belong to Avaroha of Navel.

Stars 4, 13, and 22 belong to Aroha and 6, 15 and 24 belong to Avaroha of Kazhuthu or neck.

Stars 5, 14 and 23 belong to Siro Rajju.

1. if both the bride's star and the bridegroom's star belong to the same group, it is said that they do not agree. For example if the girl is born in Rohini, Kazhuthu (neck) Rajju and the boy is, born in Hastham or Sravanam which also belongs to the same Aroha Kazhuthu Rajju, then one should not predict that they concord. According to this rule, they should not be matched. But if the stars of the bride and bridegroom belong to different groups, i.e., if the Rajjus are different, e.g., one Kazhuthu and the other nabhi etc.. they agree satisfactorily according to this rule. This is considered as very good.

2. if the stars of both the bride and the bridegroom belong to Arohana in different groups, it is excellent.

3. Even though they may belong to different groups and one is Arohana and the other is Avarohana, the agreement is fair.

4. If the stars of the couple belong to different groups but both are in Avarohana, it is not satisfactory.

5. Even if they belong to the same Rajju, if one's star is in Arohana and the other in Avarohana. they may be matched. It is classified as fair.

If the couple are destined to marry and the stars belong to the same pada - foot Rajju, what would be the evil result ? Does it threaten short life to the husband? No. But the husband will be ever touring and thereby there will be temporary separation. Is this Rajju evil, if one considers that the temporary separation is welcome, especially between the couple who do not have good understanding quarrel occasionally ? Will not this temporary Separation set right their difficulties? Let us consider the families where the husband has no other go, except to remain at home for ever. Then, naturally, there will be more occasions to quarrel whereby harmony is denied. Therefore, this Rajju does not threaten danger to partner and if at all, it shows frequent journeys to them.

But if they belong to Thigh (Thodai Rajju) it shows that there will be financial loss. Suppose a person's chart shows that he will become rich. Then how far this agreement will affect his fortune needs consideration. This agreement will never reduce his income, nor increase his expenses. Actually, a native was born in Pushyam star, and she married one in Poorvapalguni star. He entered service as a stenographer in a firm and he retired as one of the Directors of the Company. His prosperity is not prevented by this Rajju. He was all through life economical and never incurred a loss, nor had he any occasion to meet any uncommon or unnecessary expenses. The wife was more thrifty and she assisted her husband to save much. Therefore, as long as this Rajju does not indicate danger to life, one need not discard a horoscope on this score.

The next group is Nabhi (navel) Rajju. The results mentioned by our sages are that there may be danger to children and a few may pass away. When we examine the horoscopes of the parents who had lost the first, the second issues, etc., and then name the third issue, Kuppu, Pitchai etc., we do not find that they have this Nabhi Rajju, Therefore loss of children, is not indicated only by this Rajju, but it must be found in their birth charts. Hence this Rajju is neither evil nor strong.

The only Rajju where one has to necessarily scrutinise the charts of the couple for longevity, etc., is Siro Rajju. It is threatened that the husband may not live long and the wife may have to outlive her husband. The stars belong to Mrjgasirisha trines. In our research, we have not seen horoscopes of the couple belonging to the same Siro Rajju. So, we cannot state anything definitely except that we have to accept this.

A few astrologers reject the horoscopes of the bride and bridegroom both born in Mrigasirisham or Chitra stars, saying that there is Siro Rajju and that Rajju porutham is very important. True. But we have to consider that our sages were aware of all the rules, when they framed them. So a question arises whether the same sage would have considered this point also, while discussing Eka nakshathra—same star-agreement; it is declared that the partners, both born in Mrjgasirisha star or in Chitra star, can marry and the Dina porutham is satisfactory. Dina porutham also indicates health and longevity, Our opinion is that both are correct. Dinaporutham shows that they both will live long. But Rajju shows that after having led a married life for a long number of years, the husband will pass away first and then only the wife. Have we not heard a few couples living up to 80 years of age and longer and then the wife surviving the husband ?

Special rule; if the couple had Moon at the time of their birth in the signs ruled by planets which are friendly, or if the Moon signs of the couple were to be in Sama sapthama, i.e., one opposite to the other (i.e., Mesha to Thulam, Rishaba to Vrischika, and so on) or if they are born with Moon in the same sign, then such a position wards off the evil results indicated by Rajju-porutham. When we apply this special rule, we will

find that the trine stars are mostly in the house ruled by bosom friends and the trine stars are said to be in the same Rajju. Here also confusion will arise in the minds of the students.

For example, you take a girl born in Aswini and a boy in Makham. It is said that, if the boy or girl is born in Makham, then Dasa porutham need not be considered. But if you consider Rajju porutham—where it is said that Rajju porutham is very important—you find that they belong to the same Rajju. When you apply the other special rule, you will find that one belongs to Aries-Mesha and the other belongs to Leo-Simha—which are ruled by Mars and Sun who are friends. So according to this rule, there can be no evil due to Rajju. Similarly when we apply to each star, we will find that the trine stars are *mostly* in the friends quarters except the following.

Karthikai's first pada in Aries will not agree with Uthrapalguni, 2nd, 3rd and 4th padas, and similarly, Uthrashada 2nd, 3rd and 4th padas, as they are in enemies camp.

Karthikai 2nd, 3rd and 4th padas do not agree with Uthrapalguni and Utharashada first pada, as the signs are ruled by the enemy, Sun or Jupiter.

Punarvasu 1st, 2nd and 3rd padas are in Mercury's sign Gemini; Visakam 4th pada and Poorvapathrapada 4th pada are in Mars sign Scorpio and Jupiter's sign Pisces respectively, which alone do not come under this special rule, and so we have to say that they do not agree.

Excepting the few mentioned above, all other stars are in friends quarters. So if one applies the special rule, then this Rajju does not play much part at all.

Again let us take the horoscopes of the unfortunate widows and get from them their husbands charts also. In most of the cases there is no Rajju at all and according to Rajju porutham, the horoscopes do agree most satisfactorily. Then one is to consider also the horoscopes of those where there is Rajju, but yet the bride predeceases and the husband remains a widower. The analytical study and research show that the

longevity, the health, the number of years of married life, and who would survive whom, are to be carefully studied from their individual horoscopes and this Rajju porutham has no final say in the matter. Rajju cannot change the results indicated by the Individual horoscopes.

Also if one studies the stars classified in one group, it will be seen that the lords the stars of are bosom friends. Saturn rules the stars Pushyam, Anurada and Uthrattadhi. The three stars which belong to the same Rajju are Barani, Poorvapalguni and Poorvashada stars, which are governed by Venus. Both are friends. Similarly, Karthikai trine stars are ruled by Sun and the same Rajju belong to the friend Jupiter, i.e., Punarvasu trine. Hence, in our opinion this Dasaporutham is not a strong indicator of any result in the married life.

There are many general rules, and also innumerable special rules. When all are applied, then all the horoscopes can be matched, or quoting any one rule, they can be rejected. Thus, the rules suffer in the hands of the students of astrology. Our strong advice is to study the individual horoscopes and pass an opinion. Do not commit any sin, by saying that a particular pair of horoscopes agree, and the other pair do not, without understanding the strength of their horoscopes separately.

10. Vedhai:

- (a) If either of the couple is born in Aswini star, do not match with one born in Jyeshtha or Kettai,
- (b) Bharani star native does not agree with Pushyam star born
- (c) Karthikai and Visakam do not match.
- (d) Rohini star does not concord with Swathi.
- (e) Amdhra and Sravana stars disagree.
- (f) Punarvasu and Uthrashada disagree.
- (g) Pushyam and Poorvashada show vedhai
- (h) Aslesha and Moolam do not concord.
- (i) Makam and Revathi are unsatisfactory.
- (j) Mrigasirisha and Chithrai do not concord.

For Poorvapalguni or Pooram stars there is no Vedhai. Third agreement indicates that if the above group of couple get

married they cannot pull on peacefully ; there will be repulsion and hence, they will always disagree, and their married life will not be harmonious. It cannot give pleasure to them.

Thus, these are the ten agreements considered by the parents of the couple before the marriage is fixed.

There are a few more agreements which are also observed. Especially in North India, Nadi Porutham is taken into serious consideration. They divide the stars into three groups, namely :

(a) The stars Karthikai, Rohini, Aslesha, Makham Swathi, Visakam, Uthrashada, Sravana and Revathi these nine belong to Vama Parswa Nadi.

(b) The stars Aswini, Arudhra, Punarvasu, Uthrapalguni, Hastham, Jyestha, Moolam, Sathabisba and Poorva- pathrapada belong to Dakskina Parswa Nadi.

(c) The remaining nine stars, Bharani, Mrigasirisha, Pushyam, Poorvapalguni, Chithrai, Anuradha, Poorva- shada, Dhanishta and Uthrapathrapada, belong to the middle, Madhyama Parswa Nadi.

It is said that if the bride and the bridegroom belong to different Nadis, they agree very favourably.

If they both belong to Madhyama Nadi, it is evil to the husband.

If they belong to the same Parswa Nadi it is undesirable to the bride.

If one refers to "Kalaprakasika", a standard text-book one will find many more agreement observed by our ancestors before fixing up a marriage. Thus :

1. The stars are classified into three groups :

- (a) Male or masculine Stars;
- (b) Female or feminine stars ;
- (c) Effeminate stars.

Female stars are Ashlesha, Makam, Poorani or Poorvapalguni Uthram or Uthrapalguni, Arudhra, Barani, Chithrai, Swathi, Visakam, Poorvashada, Utharashada, Jyestha, Dhanishta and Sravanam.

Effeminate stars Mrigasirisha, Sathabisha and Moolam.

All other stars are masculine ones, i.e., Aswini, Karthikai, Rohini, Punarvasu, Pushyam, Hastha, Anurada, Poorvathrapada, Uthrapathrapada and Revathi.

If the bridegroom is born in the masculine star and bride in the feminine stars, they agree satisfactorily. But if the bride is born in masculine stars and the bridegroom in any one of the feminine stars, they will not match. If one is born any one of the effeminate stars and the other in any one of the feminine stars, (he agreement may be classified as fair. So also, if the effeminate star and the male star born are combined, the result will be moderate.

If both the couple are born in masculine stars they can be matched : so also, if both are born in feminine stars, they also concord.

Now here it is mentioned what the result would be, if a girl born in a masculine star marries a boy in a feminine star. Nor has it been said what for this agreement is considered.

Gothram

Originally, our ancients selected 28 stars and they had the star Abhijit included along with the 27 stars now in vogue. Abhijit is given a place next to Sravanam.

They took the seven stars and called them by the names of seven Rishis (Saptha rishis) Marichi, Vashista, Angirisha, Athri, Pulasthiya, Pulasha and Krithu. They distributed the 28 stars among the seven rishis, each 4 stars in the same order, i.e., Aswini, Bharani, Karthikai and Rohini belong to Marichi; Mrigasirisha, Arudhra, Punarvasu and Pushyam belong to Vashista ; Aslesbar Makham, Poorvapalguni and Uthrapalguni belong to Angirasa ; and so on.

In "Kalaprakasika" it is said :

hkagothrae Bhavain Nasoe
Binna Gothrae Subhavaha

Hence, couple born in any of the four stars belonging to the same group, i.e., to the same rishi, should not get married, as it threatens danger to either and it brings misfortune to both.

Caste according to Astrology

Katakam or Cancer, Meenam or Pisces, and Vrishcikam or Scorpio, or all the three watery signs, belong to the Brahmin Caste.

Leo-Simha, Sagittarius-Dhanus and Libra-Thulam belong to Kshathriya caste.

Mesha-Aries, Mithuna-Gemini and Kumbha-Aquarius rule the Vaishyas.

Rishaba-Taurus, Makara-Capricorn, Kanni-Virgo, belong to Sudras.

The rank is given in the order, Brahmin, Kshatriya, Vaisya and Sudras.

It is said that a bridegroom should not marry a girl born in the rasi belonging to the higher caste. It is threatened that the person, marrying a girl born in the higher caste, will die within a short time after marriage.

Thus, one can see the various methods by which one makes a selection. He will be puzzled to see that if one method agrees, the other does not agree. If the special rules are applied, most of the horoscopes agree, etc., indeed, it is neither a correct method to declare how long the couple will live, whether there will be harmony or not, and so on, nor is this method clear without any contradiction between one rule and the other. Under one method, they will agree and under another rule they will not.

Just as marks are given in the mathematics paper, a few astrologers give marks. There also, they do not take into consideration which sum is hard, and how much the total mark for that sum should be, and so on. They give equal marks to all. Finally, they declare that the two horoscopes agree, as more than 5 agreements are found in the charts.

We do not attach much importance to these. In the end of the article, one can read the chapter *nimitham and Sakunam* which are more dependable : (a) to know whether the marriage

between any two persons will be fixed and celebrated or not : and
(b) whether they will have a happy and harmonious life or not.

Without examining the horoscopes, certain facts can be predicted by following the methods given below :

1. Will the marriage take place between A and B ? Suppose this is the question put by the consultant, you can say that the marriage will surely take place between them and there will be no disappointment if to the Lagna that rises according to the number given by the consultant, (any number between 1 and 249) Moon is posited at the time of the query in any of the houses 3, 5, 7, 10, or 11 and it receives the beneficial aspect from the benefic Jupiter. Otherwise, it will fall through. If both Guru and Sani aspect, after some delay, the marriage will be fixed. If Guru is retrograde, this will fall through.

2. Will I be able to get a girl for marriage? This question will be put generally by one who had been much depressed and dejected and who would have grown old without getting married for a long period.

If Libra-Thulam, Taurus-Rishaba or Cancer-Kataka happen to be the Ascendant according to the number given by the consultant (any one number within 108), if Moon and Venus have any connection to the Ascendant, then the querist can be informed that he will get a girl, and the marriage will take place.

But if the question is put during waning Moon Krishna- paksha Theipirai-! if Moon occupies either 2, 4, 6, 8, 10 or 12th house from the Prasna Lagna, he can see the girls walking here and there in the market, in the bus, at the cinema theatre, etc., with their husbands, but he will never have one girl for his marriage and he cannot enjoy like them. If Moon were to be in 8 and if evil planets aspect, he will ever be worrying himself but will never get married.

If the query is put by a girl confidentially to find out whether she will be able to marry a particular person whom she has in mind you have to note whether the Moon is in 3, 5, 7, 10, 11 and it receives aspect from Jupiter-Guru ; if this condition is

satisfied, he will marry, but if Moon were to be in 5, receiving Jupiter's aspect, the marriage will take place, but there is danger to either within 8 years after the marriage.

ff, at the time of the query, the Lagna is occupied by Mars and in the seventh house, there is a beneficial planet, either her character is not satisfactory, or she may lose her children during her lifetime, *and* she will lose her husband in 8 years.

If Mars is in the seventh house counted from the Prasna Lagna which is occupied by Moon, it is certain that she will loose her husband within 8 years after marriage.

If there is a debilitated planet in the fifth house counted from the Prasna Lagna, and if it receives aspect from any malefic, the girl may have bad character and her children may not have long life.

Marriages fixed by sakunam (Omen)

The parents get vexed when they go on collecting horoscopes and getting them examined by a few astrologers. They complain that the astrologers have agreed to disagree with each other just like clocks in the same compound. They are already worried in finding out a suitable boy for the girl. Secondly, there are so many other considerations in the selection of the boy. Ia there anxiety they are confused. When they approach the astrologer in a confused state, they are still more confused, so that, in course of time, they decide, not to consult any astrologer, and they pin their faith in God, look at the Sakunam or Nimitham, and fix up the marriage which is really good.

Such people and even those who have faith not only in astrology, but also in the astrologer whom they consult, can follow Sakunam. It is the real Divine guidance. It will never fail. Sakunam is more important than the Dasa porutham. This is our honest and sincere opinion.

He who has to take a decision after noting the Sakunam, should pray to God or Goddess in whom he or she has faith. Then what one hears or sees at that time will offer the correct prediction. One should not artificially create a Sakunam, e.g., at the time you start, you should not instruct your child to turn

the key of the alarm time piece and allow it to ring; nor ask any Sumangali, a young girl, leading a good life with her husband to come in front of you. But you allow the Sakunam to nature.

If the cat were to come before you, once for all forget the matter and give up the attempt. If a cow comes, proceed. If anybody brings the idol of God, proceed. Even if you are sure that you will come by fortune. If you make an attempt in any direction and if at that time a widow were to come, be sure that you will be disappointed and misfortune will surely be the result.

If you hear the sound of a bell, etc., you may proceed. If the light is put off by strong wind or if the electric light fails due to 'fuse of the wire' or failure of the current, it foreshadows evil results, and that the alliance in consideration will fall through. Similarly, there are hundreds of omens - Sakunams.

Varahamihira says that an omen reveals the fruition of his deeds, according to the good deeds and bad ones done in the previous birth. Omens are not superstitious beliefs. Actually they are very correct indications. Sa-gunam means good quality. That is why this method of finding out the truth is called Sakunam.

There are many other omens which are rural, wild, aquatic, terrestrial, heavenly, diurnal, nocturnal and diurnal-nocturnal. Nimitham:

Nimitham needs intelligence to interpret. But if it is properly interpreted, this is superior to Sakunam and will be more appropriate and explanatory.

It will not be out of place if a few instances are given. Once a Guru was teaching the students as how to interpret incidents and understand the future. At that time, the Guru's wife went out of the house to fetch water from a common well provided with a pulley alone. She had to take the rope and the bucket. She did carry them along with her. In the mean while, a gentleman approached the teacher and requested him to offer a prediction.

The Guru asked him "What is your difficulty? What is it that you want?"

The person said : My wife and I did not pull on amicably. She went to her native place a year ago, and in spite of my repeated reminders and registered letters, she never cared to reply. I am really worried. I would like to know whether she will divorce me, desert me and leave in the lurch, or at least, after some time, she will come to her senses and join me.

As he was saying this, the Guru's wife returned empty handed and waited for the visitor to finish his narration. The moment he completed his story, she said to her husband that the rope, she used gave way, while dragging the water and hence, the pot has fallen into the well.

Now, the Guru asked the students to interpret his wife's report to the query of the visitor.

All the students except one told the Guru: Sir we call marriage as a bondage, we tie the saffron thread around the neck of the bride to show, that she is married. We call it as Thali or Mangalya saradu. As your wife complains that the rope has given way, we have to take that the mangalya saradu has become weak; it will be cut off shortly, and hence she will not join him. It will end in a divorce.

Only one student remained silent and was hearing the explanation of all the others. Even the visitor was upset, when he heard the lady saying "the rope has given way". He called her within himself ;"as Saturn : wherefrom this Saturn is come now, and so on." The Guru asked the student "What is your opinion ? What have you got to say ? Do you agree with them or do you differ from them ?"

This intelligent student said "Sir, it is a fact that Mangalyam is a thread and tying it around the neck of the bride is the custom to say that the bride is married to him. Traditionally, it is done by us all. But now, we have to consider as follows. The rope used for pulling the water from the well is the evil force which tries to separate a part of the water from the large quantity of water in the well. This potful of water belongs to the well. The rope tries to separate this water from its kin. But the evil period is over. The rope has given way. There is no more evil. Hence, shortly, she will come and join

him, just like the water in the pot which belonged to the well again joined in that well and is safe."

The wise teacher agreed with the student, who gave the verdict that the wife would come and join, encouraged the visitor and declared that divorce was out of question, and that his wife would surely come and join him. Also he advised him to wait for some time, till the evil period was over, so that automatically she would come and join him.

Actually after the lapse of some time, the wife joined her husband.

Thus, the incident may be one and the same, but the interpretation may be both ways. The wise interpretation alone will come true.

A few more instances are given to impress upon the minds of the readers how God helps the astrologer and gives him confidence and courage to predict correctly from the Nimitham which is the Tip from Nature.

the Author had been teaching the students of Astrology at Saidapet under the auspices of the Modern Astrological Research Institute for which he was, and continues to be, the Founder-President. At that time, a young man produced a slip of paper to the Professor in which he had written that his wife was in the family way, and according to calculations, she was running the 11th month. There was no labour pain and the date of delivery could not be guessed by him. He was much worried. The professor asked him : "Give me a number within 249". He mentioned the number 27. After calculations, he had to predict twin-birth. He wanted to gather courage to declare this prediction, especially in the presence of many students. Wherefrom can he have the confidence, he looked outside. At that time, an old lady was carrying on her waist a bag, and a cow ran by her side. She got terrified. She let loose the bag. While falling, the bag which appeared to be one, fell as two separate ones. Immediately the teacher predicted that his wife will give birth to twins on Wednesday. The prediction was given on Sunday. It is a fact that he had twin birth on the next Wednesday. The lady, carrying one bag, represents his wife in the family way.

When the bag fell, it was found that she had been carrying both the bundles in one waist. What more guidance can the astrologer have?

One day, a gentleman asked the astrologer to tell him whether his son who was in London for the past two years, would return home soon after his examination, or whether he would stay there itself. Even though, according to Prasna, the astrologer decided to say that he would go to a place still further away from London, and that he would not return then, yet he waited for guidance. A bird which was sitting on the ground about 100 yards away from the professor, flew further away from the professor and did not fly towards him. So, he said boldly that his son would not remain in London, or that he would return home, but that he would proceed further. In a fortnight, he heard that His son had left for America.

A college girl asked the astrologer to describe the physical features of the person whom she might marry. At that time the professor looked outside and an elephant was passing by. Guess what the Astrologer would have told. He said that at the time of query, Moon and Jupiter were together in a watery sign and that he hesitated to say that the husband would be plumpy. The appearance of the elephant gave him the confirmation that the prospective husband would be stout, with every small and sharp eyes. Also it was mentioned that he would be very intelligent and dutiful, which proved correct; but this prediction is offered more as a consolation and compensation for the pot-bellied husband.

One of the students, who had been observing such predictions, wanted to test the professor. He requested the professor on another day to describe the physical features of the girl whom his father had selected for him. At that time a school-going girl came with a letter and delivered it to the professor. The girl was black, not so much as the crow. She was squint-eyed like a crow. She was lean and tall like a scarecrow. According to Prasna, he had to offer similar prediction. This girl's visit at that time was helpful to describe the bride selected for the student. It was really a surprise for him to see that the bride resembled mostly this girl.

When a boy asked the astrologer whether he would pass the examination, the astrologer took a newspaper and in it was printed boldly : "Grand success toin the election at..... In the next column it was published 'Relief to tax'. Why should the astrologer look to Prasna ? He has to offer similar Prediction and give relief to the boy's worry. That is why, in olden days, people used to turn over the page of a holy book, read the contents and interpret it according to their query.

Thus, instances can be multiplied. But let us be content with these. Therefore, we have to understand that SAKUNAM AND NIMITHAM ARE TRUE INDICATIONS. One should consider the individual horoscopes, study for longevity, harmony, happiness, prosperity, etc., and should not confuse oneself with Dasa porutham and Mars (Angaraka or Sevvai or Kuja) Dosham.

Some people say and believe that dreams also offer indications.

What shall I dream to lead a good married life ?

If you remain unmarried and if you desire to have a very soft husband dream in the night that you had a tailor for your fiance. Also dream that you are pleased with him. Then this dream indicates that you will marry a gentle, modest and soft person who will allow you to be both mistress and also master from the time of marriage. There is a popular rhyme which runs as follows :

The maid who dreams a tailor she would wed
Will marry one who'll be a log in bed ;
And she'll be master, too, of all his riches,
And in the vulgar parlance. 'Wear the breeches'.

MARS AND MARRIAGE

In my experience, I have noticed that people in the North of India do not pay as much attention to the evil results of Mars as the astrologers and parents of brides and bridegroom in certain

districts in the south do. Whenever parents desire to make a selection of a bride or a bridegroom, they first consider whether there is Mars Dosha in the respective horoscopes or not. They are, indeed, very much worried if they find Mars Dosha in either of the horoscopes.

One may ask, "Why should they attach so much importance to the position of Mars alone? We had never heard anybody taking of Moon's Dosha or Sun's Dosha or any other planet's Dosha. Then does it mean that Mars alone will do so much harm to the couple which other planets cannot do " ?

The reply is that there are some people who unnecessarily exaggerate the evil results of Mars. Most of the following points are not taken for consideration :

1. What is the nature of Mars ?
2. Of which houses Mars is the lord? Does it become a benefic or a malefic by owning such houses ?
3. Which house is occupied by Mars? Is it a favourable one or an unfavourable one ?
4. Are the evil results of Mars uniformly the same, when it occupies either Aries (Mesha) or Taurus (Rishaba) or Gemini or any other sign in the Zodiac ?
5. Is there no change in the results of Mars if it were to be in a movable or a fixed or a common sign ?
6. Is there no difference in the effect of Mars if it occupies the various houses (Bhavas) ?
7. Does Mars Dosha mean only the loss of partner and widowhood? Can it not cause any other trouble during married life ?
8. What are the modifications in the results of Mars, if it occupies its exaltation, own, friendly, inimical and debilitation signs?
9. How far can the planets conjoined with, or aspecting Mars, mitigate the affliction of Mars when it occupies unfavourable houses ?

10. Even when Mars occupies a favourable house, cannot the adverse aspects of the planets bring about disagreeable results ?

11. Will Mars be evil, even when it owns Rajayoga houses (9 and 10)

12. Will there be no unfavourable result, if Mars occupies a favourable house, even though it owns evil houses ?

13. Are we to count houses occupied by Mars, from Lagna alone or from the sign occupied by Moon and Venus also ?

14. If there is dosha, what is the exact nature of the difficulty?

15. Will afflicted Mars offer unfavourable results throughout life ? Or will it be experienced only during a certain period ? When can one expect such bad results?

16. If evil effects of Mars is indicated in both the horoscopes what is the final result if they get married ?

17. If the Mars Dosha is found in one chart and the other is free from it how will the married life be ?

18. If there is no such dosha in both the horoscopes, is a happy and harmonious wedded life guaranteed for a long number of years ?

19. As the houses 2, 7 and 11 indicate ones marriage as well as the state of married life, if these houses are occupied by benefics and if Mars occupies an evil sign, even then will there be any bad effect ?

20. If the houses 2, 7 and 11 are owned by malefics and occupied by malefics and there is no Mars Dosha, how can the partners lead a peaceful and prosperous life ?

Let me explain to you, in detail, quoting authorities and giving examples, that one need not unnecessarily entertain any fear about Mars and its untoward effects Mars (Kuja) is also called Mangal, Sevvai, Angaraka etc.

Mars owns the two signs: Aries (Mesha) and Scorpio (Vrischika). It has to be a benefic to those born in these two

signs as it is the lord of the ascendant. But Mars is not genuinely good to such natives because when it happens to be the Lord of Lagna, the other house it owns will be 8 to Aries (Mesha) and 6 to Scorpio (Vrischika) . Hence, the difficulties, indicated by Mars, as lord of 8 or 6, the evil houses, will be self-invited.

But to people whose birth was in Cancer (Kataka), Leo (Simha) Sagittarius Dhanus and Pisces (Meena), Mars is a Rajayogadhipathi and a benefic. It promises peace, progress and prosperity. But to persons born in Mercury's signs (viz) Gemini and Virgo, Mars is evil and especially to Virgo borns. It is not auspicious to those born in the signs owned by Venus, i.e., Taurus (Vrishabha) and Libra (Thula) ; it is comparatively more inauspicious to Taurus than to Libra. For people born in the signs owned by Saturn, i.e., Capricorn (Makara) and Aquarius (Kumbha) it will prove mostly beneficial for worldly pleasures and material welfare.

Nature of Mars: When he owns beneficial houses and occupies favourable signs, he gives courage, boldness and a **go-ahead** spirit. Mars offers robust health. Success in attempts and victory over enemies are promised by Mars. To receive help from brothers, to have a larger yield from landed property and buildings, Mars has to be well posited in a horoscope.

When Mars becomes evil by owning bad houses (6, 8 & 12) or by occupying such houses, it makes one arrogant, adamant and atrocious, The person will be extravagant, impulsive and rash. Haste brings about waste. He will lose honour, money and position. He or she will have no peace, be ever quarreling and violent. Disharmony, dispute and difficulties are the malefic effects of Mars. Accidents, injury, death by fire, wound, burns and even murder are the horrors of Mars.

Especially to ladies, it must be a benefic. Otherwise, it is likely that in infancy they may have injuries caused by fire. Mars does not allow the children to have satisfactory growth due to liver enlargement, or they will easily contract the various infectious diseases due to lack of resistance in the system. Later in Life, It is likely that they may suffer from menstrual troubles as Moon and Mars indicate this peculiarity in their charts.

When parents attempt to fix the marriage of their sons daughters, the so-called Mars Dosha, interpreted by the astrologers according to their whims and fancies, confuses them due to varying opinion given by them. After marriage, Mars has to offer peace and harmony in married life. Brother-in-law and sister-in-law should not make their life unhappy. She also should not suffer from Hysteria, or fits. When the wife is in the family way there should be no albumin in the urine. Nor, at the time of delivery, surgeon's aid is to be sought for. Mars can cause profuse bleeding haemorrhage etc. Later, to maintain good relationship with brothers to purchase building, lands, etc. Mars has to be ruling and occupying favourable houses. To avoid accidents and injuries and to have no unnatural death, Mars has to be favourable. Thus it will be seen that Mars has to be strong and beneficial in the horoscope of the bride especially.

Generally, God will wait, watch and will finally punish, but the kings will do harm suddenly and surprisingly without any delay : Mars will act like kings. Probably that is why people are frightened about Mars Dosha.

Let me first of all reproduce the various rules and finally offer my opinion.

When is Mars called evil or When does it causes 'Dosha ?'

"Dhampathyor Janmakalae
vyaya dhana hipukae sapthamae
Lagna rantbrae lagnacha,
Chandracha sukrath abi Bavathi"
"Dhanae vyayae cha Pathalae
Jamithrae cha ashtamae kujae"

"Lagna, **Indu**, Sukrath, Dussthanae"

are the authorities to decide when Mars becomes an evil. Here the sages have not taken into consideration, the nature and the lordship of the sign occupied by Mars, its other connections, etc. They go step by step. First they mention the houses, which, when occupied by Mars, cause Mars Dosha.

One has to count from the Lagna (Ascendant), from the sign occupied by Moon (not the house or the Bhava), from the sign occupied by Venus (not the house), The calculation is from sign to sign and not house to house.

			Lagna 28°
			Moon 18°
Mars 2°	Venus 28°		

For example, Lagna is in Gemini 28°; Moon 18° Leo; Venus 28° Scorpio; and Mars 2° Sagittarius. Calculate sign to sign alone. Forget the division of houses, Where is Lagna ? It is in Gemini. (It may be the 1st degree or the last degree. Whatever it is, count the sign Gemini as 1.) Then Moon is in the 3rd sign and Venus is in 6.

Mars is in 7 counted from Lagna. Hence, there is Mars Dosha counted from Lagna.

Moon is in Leo 18°. Mars is in Sagittarius 2°. Forget the longitude of the planets in the signs. Moon is in Leo; so Leo is 1 ; Virgo is 2; Libra is 3; Scorpio is 4; Sagittarius is 5. Therefore Mars does not cause Mars Dosha when counted from Moon sign.

Venus is in Scorpio 28°; Mars is in 2° Sagittarius. Though it is only 4° away yet count the signs Scorpio as 1 and Sagittarius as: take that Mars is in 2nd sign counted from Venus, and consider that it will cause Mars Dosha.

Suppose, in the above example, Mars is in 10th Aries ; then it is in 11 to Lagna 9 to Moon and 6 to Venus, when there is no dosha at all when counted from Lagna or Moon or Venus. Then they call such a position of Mars in a horoscope as "Suddha Jatakam", i.e., "there is no Mars Dosha at all".

Mars occupying 1, 2, 4, 7, 8, or 12th houses (signs) counted from Lagna, Moon and Venus is said to cause "Mars Dosha".

One may ask why should Mars be considered to be evil only when it occupies 1, 2, 4, 7, 8, or 12th position from Lagna or Moon or Venus ? Is it a benefic when it occupies any of the other signs ?

Now, we are considering about the results of Mars during the period of fixation of marriage, the time of celebration and the state of married life. We do not judge whether it is favourable or not for other considerations in life such as finance, fortune, profession, etc. We are concerned with the health of the couple, harmony among them and happiness to them.

- (a) Lagna or ascendant denotes health, longevity and personal characteristics. As Lagna will be the 7th (Maraka) house to the 7th which indicates partner, lagna also indicates (the maraka) or the end of life of the partner.
- (b) The second house denotes the family happiness or otherwise in domestic life, increase or decrease in the number of members of the family by marriage, by birth or death of children, etc. Further, second house is the 8th to the 7th and it shows the danger and the difficulties to the partner.
- (c) The fourth house denotes domestic environments. The sages have declared that evils occupying a sign which is either four or eight from a Bhava, spoil the Bhava. Hence Mars in 4 is evil to the ascendant, i.e., to the health and belongings of the native.

- (d) The seventh house shows the legal bondage and the wife or the husband, her or his health, longevity of both and also the characteristics of the partners, whether they will have good understanding among themselves or not. Hence the position of Mars in 7, is not conducive to the above benefits.
- (e) The eighth house shows the difficulties of the native and the finance and fortune of the partner, as well as their longevity.

Eighth house is called Mangalya Sthana, i.e., the duration of the married life. Mars situated in this house is therefore evil

- (f) The twelfth house indicates the real pleasure which the partners derive, the deception, the loss, etc.

But the 3rd house denotes brother, 5th music, speculation and offspring, 6th debts and disease, 9th father, 10th profession and 11th profit etc.

Further, sages have declared that the houses 3, 6, 10 and 11 are Upachaya Sthanas and that malefics by nature occupying any of the Upachaya Sthanas will produce desirable results.

Again let us consider the following. Suppose Lagna indicates your residence. Then houses 2 and 12 are the neighbouring houses and how can one have peace if these are occupied by wicked persons. If the bad fellow were to be unjust the opposite house, i.e., the 7th then also there is danger for the native. As already mentioned, the 4th and the 8th houses counted from the Lagna should not be occupied by evil planets, if good health, happy domestic environments and a long spell of pleasant wedded life are to be enjoyed.

In certain horoscopes, there may be dosha when counted from Venus, Moon and Lagna (Example 1).

Mars is in 12 to Venus, in 2 to Moon and in 4 to Lagna.

	Example 1		Lagna
	Venus	Mars	Moon

2. It may be in one of the evil houses counted from Moon and Lagna not from Venus. (Example 2).

Lagna			
	Example 2		
Venus		Mars	Moon

3. Mars may be in any of the evil houses counted from Moon and Venus and not from Lagna. (Example 3).

Mars	MOON		
Venus	Example 3		Lagna

4. Mars may be in any of the evil houses counted from Venus and Lagna and not from Moon. (Example 4).

	Lagna		Venus
	Example 4		Mars
	Moon		

5. Mars may be evil from Lagna and not from Moon or Venus. (Example 5).

	Venus		
Mars	Example 5		Lagna
		Moon	

6. Mars may be said to cause dosha by occupying an evil sign counted from Venus and not from Lagna or Moon. (Example 6).

	Moon	Lagna	Venus
	Example 6		
Mars			

7. Mars is not evil when counted from Lagna and Venus.
But it may occupy an evil sign counted from Moon. (Example 7),

	Mars		Venus
	Example 7		Lagna
		Moon	

8. Mars may be free from Mars Dohsa when counted from Venus, Moon and Lagna. (Example 8 & 9).

Moon		venus	
	Example 8		Mars
Venus		Lagna	

Moon			
	Example 9		
			Mars
Venus		Lagna	

It is said that the evil results of Mars, when counted from Venus, is much more pronounced than when it is in houses 1, 2, 4, 7, 8, or 12th from Moon. Evil results of Mars from Moon are more evil than those counted from Lagna. In other words, the dosha caused by the position of Mars counted from the Lagna is not as much as it is when counted from Moon. In fact the dosha caused by the position of Mars counted from Venus is the strongest.

It is also said that Mars in the 8th house is not so bad as it would be if it were in the other houses. They add that Mars in 8 can cause delay in fixing the marriage; there may be some difficulty or difference of opinion in any matter which will cause delay during the negotiation of the marriage. Also the partner will be outspoken and extravagant.

A few authors declare that *Mars occupying the 2nd or the 7th houses counted from Lagna or Moon or Venus in a female horoscope cannot cause dosha.*

So.... also Mars in 1 or 4 or 8 counted from Lagna, Moon or Venus *in a male's chart* will not be harmful.

Mitigation of the affliction of Mars: or "Dosha Parihara"

1/ (a) If Mars occupies either Aries (Mesha, or Scorpio (Vrischika) which it owns or (b) its exalted sign, Capricorn (Makara) or (c) its debilitated sign Cancer (Kataka) and if those signs happen to be either the 4th or the 7th counts from Lagna or the sign occupied by Moon or Venus, the evil results of Mars will be warded off.

' Chathush Sapthamako Bhowmo
 Mesha Karkati Nagraha |
 Yatha Rasm Subha: Proktha :
 Kujath Dosha Na Vidhyathae" ||

It is applicable to both the bride and the bridegroom. As a matter of fact, the following rules are applicable to both.

If Mars is in Aries (Mesha) , then it is the 4th to Capricorn or 7th to Libra. Therefore those born with Lagna or Moon or Venus in Capricorn or Libra, hiving Mars in Aries, will be free from Mars Dosha, according to this rule.

	4 Mars 7		
Lagna Moon venus			
		Lagna Moon venus	

Similarly, for people born in Leo (Simha) Taurus or (Rishaba), Mars in Scorpio will not do harm.

		L	
			L
	Mars 4 or 7		

If Mars is exalted in Capricorn (Makara) it will be the 4th to Libra (Thula) and seventh to Cancer (Kataka). Therefore people born with Lagna or Moon or Venus in these signs, i.e., Cancer or Libra having Mars in Capricorn will have no dosha. If Mars is debilitated in the chart by occupying Cancer which is the 4th to Aries (Mesha) and 7th to Capricorn (Makara), it cannot cause damage to those born with Lagna or Moon or Venus in Aries or Capricorn.

2. There are twelve signs in the Zodiac. The 1st, 4th, 7th and the 10th houses, viz., Aries, Cancer, Libra and Capricorn are termed as movable signs. If Mars were to occupy either of these signs and if that sign happens to be 1 or 2 or 4 or 8 or 12 counted from Lagna or Moon or Venus, the evil results of Mars will not operate.

"Chara Rasi Gathow Bowma

Chathur Ashta Vyayae Dwayae

Lagna Papa vinachasyath

Chasbae papo visheshadha || "

This author has omitted the 7th house whereas, in the rule cited earlier, it has been clearly stated that Mars in these 4 signs when it happens to be the 7th, will lose its malefic effects. So we have to take that Mars in movable signs is incapable of causing dosha whether it is the 1 st or 2nd or the 4th or the 7th or the 8th or the 12th counted from Lagna or Moon sign or Venus.

"Sthana Panchako doshaha: Kujasya Gurunatha va |
Budhaena Saha Samsthithya Dhristae va naiva sambhaveth || "

Here it is said that Mars in 1 or 2 or 4 or 8 or 12, if conjoined with, or aspected by, either Jupiter (Guru) or Mercury (Bhudha) loses its evil results.

"Ravi Indhu Kshethra Jathanam Kuja Dosha Na Vidhyathae |
Swecha, Mithrala Jathanam Thath Dosham Na Bhavaeth Kila || "

If Mars occupies Leo (Simha) ruled by Sun or Cancer (Kataka) owned by Moon, or its own signs Aries (Mesha) and Scorpio (Vrischika) or its exalted sign Capricorn (Makara) or its friends quarters, it does not continue to be evil.

Mars In 2:— It is also declared

"Dwitheeya Kuja Doshasyath Mesba Vrischika Yore Vina" and
"Dwitheeyae Bhowma Doshasthu Yugma KanyakayoreVina."

So if Mars occupies Mesha, Vrischika, Mithuna and Kanni i.e., the houses owned by Mars and Mercury and it happens to be the second house counted from Lagna or Moon or Venus, these is no evil effect.

Mars In 4: —

"**Chaturthae** Kuja Doshasyath ThuIa Vrishaba yore Vina | "
"Chathurthae Bhowma Doshasthu Mesha Vrischika Yore Vina || "

If Mars occupies Venus signs, Libra or, Taurus, or its own signs, Mesha or Vrischika, and it happens to be the 4th house, there can be no Mars dosha.

Mars in 7:--

"Vi Saphthama Bhowma Doshasthu
Nagraha Karkata Yore Vina"

Even though Mars in 7 is said to be harmful, yet if it is in Aries, Cancer, Scorpio or Capricorn there is no dosha at all.

Mars in 8

"Ashtamae Bhowma Doshasthu
Dhanur Meenadhvayore Vina | "
"Ashtamae Khuja doshasyath
Kataka Makarayore Vina || "

Therefore Mars, occupying the signs of Jupiter, Sagittarius or Pisces or its debilitated sign Cancer, or exalted sign Capricorn, if it happens to be the 8th sign counted from Lagna or Moon or Venus, cannot cause damage.

Mars in 12 :—

"Vyayaecha, Khuja Doshasyath
Kanya Mithunayore Vina | "
"Dwadhasae Bhowma Doshasthu
Vrisha Dhowlikayore Vina || "

So if Mars occupies the signs owned by Mercury or Venus and if it happens to be the 12th house counted from Lagna or Moon or Venus, it loses its evil effects.

If Mars occupies the 12th house in both the bride's and the bridegroom's charts, the evil result of one will cancel that of the other. They will agree.

Some sages say that Saturn, Rahu and Kethu conjoining with Mars, or Saturn, aspecting Mars wards off the evil.

"Guru Mangala Samyogae
Bhowma Dosha Na Vidhyathae."

Hence Jupiter and Mars within 8° shows no evil through Mars, If Guru occupies the 12th house to Mars, i.e., if Mars is in the second house counted from Jupiter, there will be delay in getting married.

"Chandra Mangala **Samyogae**
Bhowma Dosha Na Vidhyathae."

Moon and Mars in one sign assures that the evil effect on Mars will be nullified.

Thus regarding Mars Dosha, there are various rules expounded in Devakerala, Horasasthra, Jataka Chandrika, Naradheeyam, etc., and by Atrimaha Rishi, Garga and others.

to *sum up* :— Mars may be in 1, 2, 4, 7, 8 or 12 houses from Lagna or Moon **or** Venus. If it is in Mesha or Vrischika—own signs, there is no dosha.

Mars in Venus signs cannot do harm if it is the 4th or 7th house.

Mars in Mercury signs will have its **evil** results warded off if it is in the 2nd house.

Mars has no dosha in the houses owned by Sun, Moon and Saturn.

Evil results of Mars cannot operate if the sign occupied by Mars is ruled by Jupiter and happens to be the 8th.

Now let us consider how to match horoscopes and fix up the marriage.

1, If, in the bride's chart, there is Mars dosha; select such a bridegroom who **also** has more or less similar Mars Dosha.

2. If, in the bride's chart, there is Mars Dosha, due to its relative position counted from Lagna or Moon or Venus and there is Parihara or modification due to some disposition or conjunction with the modifying planet or aspect by a benefic, match it with that of the bridegroom in whose chart also there is the dosha of Mars and also the modification.

3. If there is no dosha at all in the bride's chart and it is termed as Suddha Jathakam, match it with one which has no dosha at all.

You know that Mars denotes Erythrocytes, Red bone-marrow, blood, etc. Suppose a person has lost blood due to any accident or delivery, etc., then the medical attendant gives transfusion of blood. Mind you, he cannot give the blood of any person, kept in the Blood Bank. He has to carry out an examination of the blood of the patient and from his test he is to ascertain whether the blood of the patient belongs to 'A' Group or 'B' Group or 'O' group. There are 3 main groups. To which group his blood belongs is to be ascertained. Then, the same blood group alone is to be given to the patient. If he gives any other blood, say blood belonging to another group, blood will precipitate, clot and he will die.

Similarly, there are three groups in Mars Dosha :

1. There is dosha in the chart without any modification.
2. There is dosha in the chart with modification and mitigation.
3. There is no dosha at all.

It is, therefore, necessary that Astrologers should carefully weigh and consider the various points of Mars Dosha in the given charts and advise on the correct match.

To cause difference of opinion, disagreement, dispute, divorce etc. among the couple it is not left to Mars alone, any planet can cause such undesirable effect provided they happen to be deposited in such a position, that the sublord of the planet is the significator of 6, 10 or 12 or the sublord is deposited in a constellation, the lord of which is the significator of 6, 10 or 12.

If the same planet is also the significator of 2 or 7 or 11 then it will be only for a short period and again they unite and continue to live together.

If the sublord is either Mars or if it is in the constellation of Mars, and if it is the significator of 6 or 10 or 12, there will be violence and separation, if it is Saturn, silence and remain dumb-sit and strike. Thus we have to predict.

TIME OF MARMAGE

By Marriage, it is meant that one more member is added to the family which is indicated by the second house. This addition is on an agreement which is denoted by the seventh house and such an additional member brings permanent tie of friendship for pleasure and progeny, shown by the 11th house. That is why houses 2, 7 and 11 are examined to find out whether—

- (a) _marriage is promised or not ;
- (b) the description of the partner ; his or her ruling planets; whether already related or not: his or her features characteristics, profession etc.;
- (c) time of marriage ; and
- (d) state of married life; (1) whether it is a harmonious one promising an inseparable temperament or (2) the couple without any attachment, simply to maintain the prestige of the family, manage to live in the same premises or (3) to lead the life like cat and rats especially during day time even though the couple may become the parents of many children or (4) to be going on marrying and divorcing.

is the marriage promised or not ?

Marriage is celebrated in youth or in proper age if
(according to *Hindu* system)

- (a) Moon and Venus occupy fruitful signs, Taurus-Rishaba Cancer-Katakal Scorpio-Vrichikat Pisces-Meena and also Sagittarius-Dhanus ;
- (b) or if the 7th Cusp falls in any of these signs
- (c) or Jupiter-Guru or Venus-Sukra occupy the houses 2 7 or 11 ;
- (d) or Jupiter is conjoined with Moon in 1, 5, 10, 11;
- (e) Venus is conjoined with Moon in 1, 5, 10, or 11 ;
- (f) and Moon as well as Venus is not aspected by Saturn, but is stronger than Saturn ;

- (g) or lord of Lagna is conjoined with lord of 7 and occupies a favourable house ;
- (h) or lord of Lagna and lord of 7 are in 3 and 11 or 5 and to each other;
- (i) 9 or benefics occupy 2 or 7 or 11 counted from Lagna and Moon sign;
- (j) or the houses 2 or 7 or 11 have favourable connection with **benefics**;
- (k) or benefic in 7 and both lord of Lagna and lord of 7 are strong and well posited ;
- (l) or Venus is in his own or exalted sign and lord of 7 in beneficial house ;
- (m) or Mercury in 7 and Venus conjoined with lord of 7;
- (n) or lord of 7 is in 11 and Venus in 2 ;
- (o) or Venus is in Lagna and Lord of Lagna is in 7;
- (p) or if there is mutual exchange between lords of 1 and 7 when it is termed as Madhana Gopalyoga ;
- (q) or Jupiter is exalted in 7th house conjoined with benefics
- (r) or Venus is strong in the 7th house;
- (s) or lord of 7, Venus, occupies the 2nd house ;
- (t) or lord Lagna is in 10 and lord of 2 is in 11 ;
- (u) or benefics in 1 or 2 or 7 ;
- (v) or lord of 2 and 11 in mutual exchange;
- (w) or lord of 2 and 7 in 11 ;
- (x) or (according to Western System) Moon and Venus occupy beneficial houses and receive harmonious aspects, in the male's map ;
- (y) or Sun and Mars in bride's chart occupy favourable houses and receive good aspects from other planets ;
- (z) or a benefic is transiting very close to the Ascendant or 7th Cusp at the time of birth in the 12th house or 6th house;

If it is an arranged marriage, the parents do not take much pains to find out the bridegroom ; if it is a love marriage, then also the couple do not take a long time to give expression to their love and to celebrate it.

The following chart is that of a girl who got married at the age of 12 ; her birth was on 29—6—1926 at 19. G. 45 V.

Mars	Venus		Sun Rahu
Jupiter Moon			Mercury
Ketu		Lagna Saturn	

Balance of Mars dasa 2 years, 10 months and 19 days. The date of marriage was 11-7-1938, on a Monday in Moolam star. She was running Rahu dasa Mercury bhukti Moon anthra.

Marriage is Promised but it comes off late in life:

- (a) if Saturn is either in 1, 3, 5 or 7 or 10 counted from Lagna or Moon sign and if he does not own beneficial houses.
- (b) if malefics are in the 7th Bhava, receiving adverse aspects from Jupiter or Uranus;
- (c) if Mars is in the 8th house ;
- (d) if Moon and Saturn conjoin together especially in 1, 2, or 11;

- (e) if Mars and Venus are conjoined together 5,7 or 9 and both receive evil aspects from Jupiter or Uranus.
- (f) if the lord of 7 and Venus are aspected by Saturn ;
- (g) if the Moon and Venus are squared by Jupiter or Uranus.

There will be many proposals, one after another they will fall through and years will pass on. The parents and the bride will get so much dejected and vexed that the bride decides to remain unmarried. But, at last, a fresh negotiation will come up with a new party and the marriage will be fixed and celebrated suddenly.

The following ones are the charts of two individuals : one male and another female and both are to be married.

Born on 2-4-1926 Friday at 39 G 40 V in Anuradha star with a balance of Saturn dasa for 9 years 11 months and 27 days.

Sun Mercury			Rahu
Venus	MALE Rasi		
Man Jupiter			
Ketu	Lagna Moon Saturn		

Moon dasa Balance : 2 years, 6 m. & 19 days (for the girls)

In the chart of the boy-

Lords of 2 and 11 are in debilitation. Venus, lord of 7, in 4 will offer the marriage.

			Ketu
Saturn	GIRL Rasi 28—12—1935 5-58 <i>p.m.</i>		
Moon Mars			
Sun Mercury Rahu	Jupiter	Venus	

Moon and Jupiter₁ forming favourable aspect, will, on a later date, settle a family life on you.

Hence, Venus Dasa, Moon Bhukti, Jupiter Anthra will give the marriage, at the end of January 1965 itself.

In the Girl's horoscope

- (a) Evil node in 7 shows delay (Rahu);
- (b) Mars in 8 shows hindrances and obstacles ;
- (c) Saturn aspect the 11th house ;

The above are the indications showing that the marriage will be accomplished with great difficulty.

The time of marriage will be during Jupiter Dasa Jupiter Bhukti, Rahu Anthra on or around 14th July 1965. Actually the marriage was fixed in June and celebrated on 14-7-1965.

MARRIAGE-PUNARPHOO

Whenever Saturn has got any connection whatsoever with Moon, there will be some obstacle or impediment, not only during negotiation but also at the time of fixation and even at the time of celebration of the marriage. This connection

between Moon and Saturn causes delay, though ultimately both of them do much more good with a better partner.

Example 1

On more an auspicious day. Let us see how Saturn acts. Instances are many wherein during negotiation, some 2 or 3 horoscopes are being considered to be most suitable ; we do entertain hopes one after another on all the three; all the three fail ; later on finally a fourth person is selected. It is one of the many results offered by Saturn.

Example 2

Next, there are cases wherein the date of marriage is fixed and during the interval between the time of marriage and the celebration of the marriage, there will be some obstacle or the other. A few years ago, when I had been delivering lecture at Bharatiya Vidhya Bhavan, when there were many students attentively hearing me, two brothers entered, in a way, disturbed the class and presented a slip to me. In it, it was said that nearly two months ago, the marriage of the younger of the two had been fixed and it should be celebrated, nine days after the day when they met me. I do not remember the exact date, when it happened, though it is not difficult to find it out. Before this book is published, if I can find out, I will insert it in the last. The elder brother asked me to let him know, whether the marriage will take place on the date, already fixed or it should be postponed. I asked him "why do you doubt?" 'No, Sir, here is the horoscope and I also will give a number. That which worries us is that the girl, who is to be married ought to have had her monthly period even 8 days ago. Till now it had been dragging on and after all some 8 or 9 days more for the marriage. Therefore, unless she reports that she is in the monthly period within another 3 or 4 days, we will not be able to celebrate the marriage at the time already fixed. But we have to select some other day only after she takes her bath. We may have to reprint invitation. So whether we are to post all the invitation letters which are filled up duly, or are we to keep it, so that we can wait, see and if at all the girl's health will be alright we can post it ? So it is

really a problem which had been put in the presence of the students and that too a problem, for which neither our Sages nor the Saints nor the savants of the Western countries have so far found out a method to announce the exact moment when the worry will end. But I immediately applied K. P. and told that the girl will have the monthly period commenced only on the same date when they put the query and further I added that they would get Trunk-call from Kumbakonam, at 10-35 p.m. saying that the bride had reported to them that she was in the monthly period. This headache, fear and anxiety were caused by the Punarphoo, that is the connection between Saturn and Moon, in the horoscope of both, the boy and the girl.

Now the readers would be eager to know what happened to the prediction.

It was really an astounding one. Correctly at 10-35, the bell was ringing, when a few of my students and both the brothers were just sitting outside, enjoying the cool breeze from the sea. When they heard the bell and the time was 10-15 p.m. not a minute earlier or later they rushed inside with full hope that what Prediction I gave, had come very true. They lifted the Phone, and the Telephone operator gave connection to Kumbakonam. They said "God is there. The bride has given green signal. So you can very well Post the invitation letters,". They added "Daughter had reported at 8 p.m. that she was in the monthly period. We tried to contact you from then. Only now it matured".

This is one of the many obstacles which is experienced by some percentage of the people, in spite of the fact that they take into consideration this affair while fixing up the date.

Example 3

Once a father of a girl came to me and showed the horoscope of a boy living about 300 miles away from the bride's place. First, I told him that his daughter could not have her marriage celebrated in the year in which he consulted me and I added that the marriage would take place only in the next coming year. I continued and said that this boy who is working

far away cannot marry this girl ; but her husband must live very close by, mostly in the same town. This year Saturn which connected with moon in the chart afflict the lord of the Dasa and Bhukti. So Saturn and Moon would cause Punarpoo.

Do you know what happened? It is very vary rare and such instances are very funny. In spite of my prediction, the father of the girl further proceeded and fixed up the marriage. The Bridegroom did not distribute invitation letters to one and all in his place. But he invited only a few personally. All arrived at the town, where the father of the girl was residing and in the evening according to the South Indian custom, the boy was to be taken to the temple, and then from the temple he should be taken by procession. (Probably, the idea behind our ancient's would be that this boy, who is to be married the next day, should be shown to many, so that they happen to be witnesses).

Around 6 p.m. the girl's father took the box in which the shoes to be presented to the bridegroom was. And then each person took something to be taken to the temple. All of them with music Nadhaswaram and Band went to the temporary accommodation wherein the party of the bridegroom were staying. The father of the girl invited everyone of them to come to the temple and the boy also came out with his friends.

In the bride's house, preparations were going on for a grand dinner in the night. And in the street a car had been adorned with Jasmine flowers and everything was beautifully arranged. The boy came out, stepped down to reach the street. One low-born ill-bred, but a clever fellow with his upper cloth on the hand, straight rushed to the boy, hurriedly put the upper cloth round his head and then he made a loop out of it and dragged the boy to the middle of the street. What a scene! what a confusion. Everybody was stunned. Nobody knew why such a thing had happened. But the father of the girl immediately recollected the prediction which I gave. (1) That this boy cannot marry his daughter. (2) In that year marriage will not take place. This was flashing in his mind.

Now, that person, who caught hold of the bridegroom gave blows after blows to the bridegroom and asked him *f*Do some

thing to this girl. This girl was working in your quarters as a maid servant. You, a healthy and thirsty bachelor, when you were serving in the office, you lived in the office residential quarters. You tempted her; you spoiled her ; you gave her a child ; now what about this girl and what about the child. They are here, now. Unless you answer to this, I won't allow you to go and marry the other girl. So saying this person was going on dragging the bridegroom to a long distance away from the marriage-pandal though the bridegroom tried to resist. Guilty Conscience robbed away his strength. Nobody could venture to mediate. Even boy's parties stood aside being ashamed. They thought that any interference would be similar to throwing stone upon some filthy soil, which will emanate much of foul odor. So all were quiet, Somehow this bridegroom slipped away from all in that crowd. For hours he could not be seen. Later in the night, they came to know that he was in the waiting room in a railway station. While the bridegroom was dragged in the street, the bride's father got angry and he was so much annoyed that he threw the shoes on the head of the boy and immediately went to the kitchen and informed the cooks to stop cooking and went to the car which was intended for the procession, to remove all the flowers etc. and take back the car to the shed.

Saturn which caused Punarpoo had indicated that some such disturbance even to this extent, could be there, to upset the whole program and postpone the date of marriage or change the bridegroom. Therefore, whenever astrologers were to read the horoscopes of the bride and the bridegroom, you should see whether there is Punarpoo. If Saturn is deposited in the constellation of Moon and sub of Saturn or if Moon is deposited in Saturn's star and Moon sub, if Saturn is deposited in the houses 1, 3, 6, 7 and 10, then, such difficulties may arise. Normally we fix up the date for marriage. Due to some reason or the other we change the date, to suit the convenience of both the parties. So with pleasure, it is done. But there, where Saturn causes the delay, there will be much of expenses, mental worries etc. Therefore it is absolutely necessary, whether one can take a decision and accordingly act or one has to necessarily consider 2 or 3 dates, 2 or 3 horoscopes and at last when

the time of marriage comes, then, to enter into a contract with the other party. , One should proceed cautiously and slowly till the date of marriage nears.

Example 4

While I was working in King Institute, Guindy, my colleague had a son aged about 24 to be married. He was working as the Inspector in the Transport Department.

No doubt, many parents of the girls of marriageable age approached him and one of them offered an attractive dowry. The father of the boy, my colleague wanted to see the girl. The girl's father showed the Photo of the girl. He was pleased and accepted the dowry. He gave me Rs. 400/- to purchase woollen suiting from Bangalore which place I had to visit on duty in a couple of days.

I bought the woolen things. Few days passed. In the meanwhile, the sister of the boy given in marriage was living in the next house to that of the girl with whom the marriage is arranged. That girl wrote a letter in such a way that the boy should reject the offer. She did not write to my colleague, her father, but she wrote to her brother, the bridegroom.

Since we were colleagues, his son knew me very well. So he narrated to me, what he heard from his sister and sought my advice. I told him "Go and see the girl. In your horoscope and the horoscope of the girl both Moon and Saturn are conjoined together. Her Star is the 5th star to that of yours. In that manner, it agrees. But there is the Punarpoo, Therefore, you go and see the girl. I am sure, you will reject her. After having received the money to reject an offer, there should be a sound and satisfactory reason. You can see the girl and reject. That is entirely left to you. Nobody can question it. So, you do like that," I replied.'

He went to see the girl, taking the photo with him. According to photo she was thin and one could see the neck. But when he went to the girl's house and looked at the girl along with his sister, the bride was very fat. . :The photo was taken four years ago, and in those four years she had put on weight to the extent

that the head and the body appeared together. The neck was short and stout. So he told the father of the girl, "Sir, even though this photo belongs to your daughter, she has put on so much weight that I don't like. Therefore, you write to my father and get back the dowry which you paid to him."

Thus the marriage was stopped. She married another boy and he married another girl. This is the way how Punarpoo will act.

One may ask "Did you offer prediction for this match? " I need not say that they consulted me and I told even though there is the Poruttham, there is no Proptham.

I definitely told him that his son can never marry this girl. At that time, I had not been running a Magazine, so I could not publish then and there. Similar instances are many. According to the Traditional Astrology, 25 per cent of the population in the world will have the Dasa Poruttham to marry that girl because, say out of 100 people, 50 males 50 females. Out of 50 boys, in Dasa Poruttham, exactly 50 per cent of the horoscopes, must agree. therefore, when we see Poruttham, majority of the charts agree. But proptham, when you judge the ruling planets clearly indicate that one can marry only one of the other sex.

Will the married life be happy ?

Excepting a few, most of the people, though they do not have good understanding with their partners, yet they pull on with dissatisfaction. A few lead an enviable life with inseparable temperament. A few misbehave and divorce.

Happy married life:

- (1) Jupiter or Venus being the lord of the sub of 7th cusp and being significator of 2 or 11.
- (2) Mercury, Moon, or Sun being the significator of 7 receiving beneficial aspect from 11th house significator.
- (3) Sun or Moon in 7 with mutual good aspect from the other being the significator of 2 or 11,

- (4) Either of the luminaries in 7 aspected by Jupiter or Venus favourably being the significator of 2 or 11.
- (5) Venus, Mars and Uranus in good aspect is very advantageous provided they are not the significator of 6 or 10 or 12.
- (6) if Moon receiving good aspect from Saturn, Venus and Jupiter is auspicious. The couple will give expression to their pleasant feeling. Playful during union.
- (7) If the 7th house to Lagna or Moon sign is occupied by or aspected by benefics by lordship, one will have happy married life.
- (8) Venus in 1 or 2 or and of the Upachaya sthanas, receiving good aspect shows peace, pleasure and prosperity after marriage provided it is not in the sub of the significator of 6 or 10 or 12. If it has both good and bad aspects, during the conjoined period of Venus and the planet forming good aspect one enjoys Ufe. During the conjoined period of Venus and the planet forming evil aspect there will be disagreement and dissatisfaction.

Married Life-Unhappy :

- (1) If Sun forms evil aspect with moon and either is the significator of 2 or 7 or 11.
- (2) Malefics in 7 receiving bad aspect from the significators of 6 or 10 or 12.
- (3) Mars in 7 receiving bad aspect from Uranus, violence, separation-Saturn also forming evil aspect, divorce. So also, evil aspect to the 7th or 11th Cusp, brings misfortune.
- (4) Moon, Saturn, Uranus or Mars as significator of 7 having mutual adverse aspect or deposited in evil sub causes enmity during union.
- (5) Venus receiving bad aspect from the above planets does not allow pleasant union.

- (6) Moon forming disharmonious aspect with Jupiter, shows dissatisfaction.
- (7) Mars in 8th in the sub of Jupiter/Partner extravagant leads to financial trouble-followed by domestic trouble.
- (8) Mars in Moon sub threatens that the partner is short tempered, hasty and violent; cannot be controlled ; may be a drunkard especially when either occupies a watery sign.
- (9) Mercury In 7, afflicted by Moon, Mars, Neptune or Uranus, partner: nervous breakdown
- (10) 7th and 11th Cusp afflicted shows that the trouble will ever be there. Planets in 7 or 11 receiving good aspect show temporary harmony during the periods. If they also receive bad aspect, it is a hell.
- (11) 7th and 11th Cusp receiving good aspect shows mostly pleasure. Bad aspect to occupant will temporarily upset.

pleasure with plurality of persons:

- (1) Venus and Uranus forming evil aspect gives pleasure with girls to be married.
- (2) Moon forming bad aspect with Venus—pleasure with other's partners.
- (3) Moon, Venus Uranus and Neptune in 1,2,5,7,or 11,—enjoys with other. Saturn keeps it confidential and secret. Mars and Mercury threaten that one will carry on without delicacy or fear even though it is an open secret. If Jupiter forms good aspect, there it no complication. If Jupiter forms evil aspect;- child may be born, the other party may take law in her hands, drag the person to the Court, claim property etc. Pleasure will end in pains.
- (4) Mars, Venus and Saturn conjoined together or aspecting each other shows unnatural and uncommon desire

connection with low born, ill-bred people, servants etc. Stoops to mean action. Neptune forming evil aspect indicates that he may behave like a lapdog.

- (5) Venus and Mercury in 7 or 8 or 10.
- (6) Mars and Venus 7 or 10.
- (7) Saturn in 7 and Venus in 10 to Moon.
- (8) Lord of 6 in 6 or 8 or 12.
- (9) Lord of 2, 7 and 10 in 10.
- (10) Mars, Venus and Saturn in any manner connected with each other and occupy any sign in the map.
- (11) Lord of 2 in 3 or 4.
- (12) Lord of 7 in 1 or 7—limited.
- (13) Lord of 7 in 2 or 12—unlimited.
- (14) Lord of 1 and 7 in Parivarthana yoga—unlimited.
- (15) Saturn, Mars and Moon in 7, both will have friends to augment pleasure.
- (16) Sun in 7—the partner may be barren.
- (17) Mars in 7—never hesitates to have pleasure even during monthly course.
- (18) Mercury in 7—enjoys with intelligent, Vaisya or career woman.
- (19) Jupiter in 7 with good natured girl.
- (20) Venus or Rahu in 7- pregnant woman.
- (21) Saturn in 7—old, elder hump backed or dirty woman.
- (22) Moon in 9—old, aged person.

Two wives;

- (1) Lord of 1 or 7, weak—more than one wife.
- (2) Second house indicates second marriage,, Lord of 2 in 9 and a malefic in 7

- (3) Lord of 8 in 1 or 7.
- (4) 3 or 4 evil planets in 7.
- (5) Many planets in 7 unaspected by lord of 2.
- (6) Planets in exaltation in Lagna, Lord of Lagna in exaltation and malefic in 2.
- (7) Lord of 1, 2 and 6 in conjunction and malefic in 7.
- (8) Venus-very strong in Lagna receiving aspect from Mars-boldly errs : Saturn aspecting Venus; shows that one is funky to go ahead.

As per K.P. if the sublord of 7th cusp is either Mercury or any planet occupying dual Sign, more than one wife.

Age difference between Partners:

According to *Krishnamurti System* consider the lord of the constellation and the sub lord. They indicate whether the wife is aged or young: so also in the bride's chart. one is to judge the difference in age between husband and wife.

- (1) Saturn ruling the constellation or sub where 7th cusp falls, husband an aged person. So the difference is much.
- (2) Jupiter, Venus and Sun denote proper difference in age, if they rule the constellation and sub.
- (3) If Mars or Mercury or Moon rule the constellation or sub, the difference is very little. Husband will be young.
- (4) In each chart, find out whom Rahu or Ketu indicate.
Accordingly read the result.

Union:

- (a) If the 7th Cusp falls in the constellation of Sun or sub of Sun, repulsion-no pleasure.
- (b) If the 7th Cusp falls in the constellation of Moon or sub of Moon, very pleasant, like Honey Moon.
- (c) if Mars rules, during union silly quarreling male forces female to have intercourse-displeasure exceeds pleasure

- (d) If Mercury governs, expresses one's desire, talks a lot of time and enjoys more than once to complete the course as there could be some disturbance while on.
- (e) If Jupiter is the lord, normal; pleasant; dutiful.
- (f) If Venus rules, 64 varieties of Leela. Both will have extreme pleasure: dance: many a kiss increases the Bliss.
- (g) If Saturn is the lord, after intercourse, dissatisfaction, displeasure, disharmony. Duration very short.

Direction and locality of the partner :

If the lord of the sub or the sub occupied by the significator owns the house 4 or 10. the partner may be a co-tenant, or live in one«s street, town, district etc: After marriage it does not involve a journey to reach husband's place.

If the lord owns 3rd house, the partner may be a cousin or a neighbour or one living at a short distance which can be reached by making land travel for a few hours of one fixed by correspondence, advertisement, etc;

If it owns the 11th house, he or she comes from friend's family.

If it owns 5 or 9 ; stranger, love marriage, foreigner, long distance. Thus one is to judge.

Profession of partner :

Consider the houses 4, 8 and 12.

- (a) Planets in the constellation of the occupants of the houses 4, 8 and 12 ;
- (b) occupants in 4, 8 and 12 ;
- (c) Planets in the constellation of the lords of 4, 8 and 12 ;

(d) lords of 4, 8 and 12 show his or her profession. From the significator s, decide the profession. In male's horoscope if Mars is a significator of the houses 4, 8 or 12. he will have a career woman as wife.

Characteristics: Note the lords of the sign, star and sub where the 7th cusp has fallen. They indicate the characteristic of the first partner. The lords of the Sign, Star and Sub where the cusp of the second house falls indicate the characteristics of the second partner, if there are two marriages.

Physical features; Just like characteristic is judged, so also ascertain the partner's physical features from the lord of the sign, the lord of the constellation and the lord of the sub of the cusp of 7 for first marriage, cusp of 2 for second marriage and so on.

Who Survives Whom ?

According to Hindus, malefics in 8 are evil. Benefic in 2 wards off the evil. If there is no benefic aspect to the 8th house ; but there is a malefic in 8, the person survives the partner. This rule fails.

But correct results can be had, if the Sublord of the 7th Cusp occupies a dual sign and it happens to be the significator of marakasthana and Bhadhakasthana, wife passes away earlier. The same rule applies to 2nd wife and you have to judge the 2nd cusp sublord.

TO FIND OUT THE PHYSICAL FEATURE AND CHARACTERISTIC OF THE PARTNER

The best and the most correct method of finding out the physical feature of the would-be-partner; Note the sub-lord of the 7th cusp. Find out in which sign the sub-lord is posited. The result depends on the nature of the planet and also the sign occupied by it.

If the sub-lord of the seventh cusp is SUN and it is deposited in or the lord of the constellation is Sun in which sublord of 7 is in.

Aries: Middle statue, strong and well-made, complexion good, full eyes; bold, noble, will assert his right, comes out victorious, proud, social success.

Taurus; Short and well set. Not very fair, broad mouth, broad face, strong sportsman or athletic, over-confident, not proud, good debater, argues well and wins.

Gemini; Above average in height, well proportioned body, moderate complexion, long nose, piercing eye, most courteous, tactful, accommodative, can be influenced by others, pleasing manners.

Cancer: Short stature, repulsive face, not beautiful. Therefore do not approach any astrologer to know about the features of your would-be wife or husband when Sun is transitting in Cancer. If by chance it happens to be the sub-lord of the 7th cusp, he had to predict the distasteful ones. So avoid between 15th July and 17th August. Temperament good, harmless, cheerful, fond of other, sex (within himself), admires music, dance, sports, lazy, does not like to work.

Leo: Strong well-built, moderate complexion, big eyes, round and big face, most faithful and reliable, very punctual always, fair and just in his actions, ambitious and successful.

Virgo; Tall person with slender stature and good complexion very dark hair, fond of music and ever singing, always smiling and never provoking, cheerful, pleasant, spends much time on recreations.

Libra: Tall, straight upright body. Big eyes, thin hair, beautiful, never bold but ever talking about war, riot, etc. not much reliable, weak in his attachments and will find difficult to speak truth (For whom does the beauty appeal. Reject such a partner) .

Scorpio: Square built, fleshy, full growth, broad face, moderate complexion, ingenious, very clever, discoverer, very brisk, ambitious, never accepts defeat or consider anybody as his or her equal. Fortunate.

Sagittarius: Tall, beautiful,, body well proportioned, face oval, ever-estimate one's ability, austere, severe, plans for big thing

Capricorn : Thin built, lean, wiry, tall long nose, soft hair sickly appearance, pleasing manners, nasty occasionally, makes many friends, commands others goodwill.

Aquarius:Tall, well made, round face, good complexion, tolerably good disposition, never deceitful, proud, ostentatious.

Pisces : Short, stout, protruded eyes, plumpy body, round face, unjust, partial, fond of pleasures, extravagant, hence spoils himself, unfit to be a referee in the sports and games.

If the sublord of the 7th cusp is Moon and Moon is deposited in or the lord of the Constellation in which Sublord of 7 is Moon and it is.

Aries:-Fleshy and plumpy, round face, fair complexion, adamant, aggressive, argumentative, avaricious, atrocious, aspiring, ambitious, authoritative etc.

Taurus:-Strong well-built body, just below average in height, good looking, fair complexion, polite, modest, moderate fair, honest, helpful, pleasing.

Gemini: Tall, well built, upright, good complexion, Ingenius, unsteady, lacks decision, not fortunate in profession

Cancer:- Average height, well built, little fleshy person, rounded face, moderate complexion, can be easily influenced, changeable, pleasant manners, harmless, cares more for peace, fond of company, fortunate, fond of traveling.

Leo: Well built, average height, moderate complexion, big eyes, proud, ambitious, never desires to be submissive and serve as a subordinate, independent and unfortunate.

Virgo: Tall, face oval, good complexion, very clever, reserved, gloomy, unlucky, depressed, dejection.

Libra: Tall good personality, beautiful, good complexion, humorous, witty pleasant, ever-smiling, fond of amusements, cares more for the appreciation from the other sex and be happy over it, not always fortunate.

Scorpio :-Below average in height, stout, complexion not good most impulsive and irregular, not a desirable partner always and these will be found in the partner-

Sagittarius:- Beautiful, honest, true, person with well-built body and oval face, generous hasty and passionate, lucky.

Capricorn: Thin weak body, complexion not good, health poor, tall-busby hair growth, most dull, inactive, pessimistic, selfish, idiot, even friends and youngsters ignore him.

Aquarius:-Moderate in height, well made, good complexion. very intelligent, fit to carry on research, most courteous and never offensive, studious, never guilty of any crime.

Pisces: Below average, plumpy, fleshy, fat bloated face, like a pumpkin potbellied, mostly eyes closed by the flesh and appearing like sleeping person, most inactive, active only for pleasure. Unsteady, inconstant and unfortunate.

If the sub-lord of the 7th cusp is rushed by Mars and if Mars would be occupying the following signs or if the sublord is in the constellations of Mars which is in;

Aries ; - Moderate height, well built, large bones, curling hair, dark complexion, very bold, rash, undaunted, over-confident, very proud, quarrelsome, ever gains.

Taurus: Moderate height, strong and well-built rough and coarse hair, moderate complexion, broad mouth and face, self, indulgence, arrogant, speculative, unfortunate.

Gemini:-Very tall, complexion not good, well-proportioned body always active, mischievous, restless, clever, cunning, changes residence often, never repays loan (Once an elderly person visited the house of his friend. The guest gave a 10 rupee note to the newly born grandchild and tried to take it back. The child held it tight. The host asked the visitor what the matter was. The visitor who had lent money to this person 3 years ago and did not get even 1% of the interest on the money lent, said, this grandchild is just like yourself. "Then, what do you think?" asked he, I don't say in appearance it is like you but in refusing to pay back the amount taken. Similarly Mars in Gemini does bring out such partner. Further a swindler.

Cancer : Short, dusky complexion, less of hair, crooked body unreliable unfortunate, unhealthy practices, henchman, menial, incapable of doing honourable work.

Leo:—Tall, well-built, oval face, dark complexion, stout hands and legs, yet very brisk and active, fond of firing, shooting sports, riding, quarrelsome, likes to be in Police or military, dresses nicely.

Virgo:- Moderate height, well-built body, thick nose, dark complexion, hasty, impulsive, proud, passionate, vindictive retaliates, ruthless, malevolent.

Libra:—Tall, beautiful, oval face, red complexion, active, alert, hopeful and cheerful, self-boasting, lofty, haughty, vain, glorious, dresses well, attached to other sex.

Scorpio :-Stout, bulky, dark complexion, curling hair, broad face, rash, not sociable, vindictive, revengeful, fond of disputes and quarrel, proud, haughty, very intelligent.

Sagittarius: -Tall, well-proportioned body, red complexion, oval face, piercing eyes, hopeful, jovial, jubilant, cheerful, quick, speedy, bold talkative.

Capricorn :—Short, lean, thin face, dark complexion, witty, humorous, intelligent, lucky, pushy and successful.

Aquarius: -Well built body, good complexion, fair and buoyant, a good debater, argues, fortune average only.

Pisces;- Below average height, dark complexion, not beautiful, dirty look, dull, idiot, self-indulgent, idle, careless, unfortunate.

Such a person can act as follows : Once a lady returned to her place after 5 years interval. Her classmate was standing outside having a baby on her hand. The visitor said, Hello the child is just like your husband. This lady hurriedly said, "Shut up; This child is the son of my lady friend, living in the next door". If you say that it appears like my husband, what does it mean? Once an old gentleman took his son (an idiot) to a house where he met his friend and consoled him saying that the mother who passed away was so kind to all and she was a mother to all. She could have lived for some more years. The idiotic son was observing. Some months passed. His father went on tour. The old man was absent. At that time in the adjoining house a young lady passed

away. This idiot thought that he should go and enquire and console the friend. Do you know what he told f/ am really very sorry, What to do.? Your wife was not only your wife. She was very kind, very good. She was the wife of all. She could have lived for some more years. What to do__Such an idiot will be the partner if the sub-lord of the 7th cusp at the time of judgment is Mars and it was occupying PISCES.

IF THE SUBLORD OF THE 7th CUSP IS MERCURY AND IF IT IS DEPOSITED IN OR IF THE LORD OF THE CONSTELLATION IS MERCURY IN WHICH THE SUBLORD OF 7 IS IN :

Aries: -Moderate in height and stature, thin body, face not round but oval, hair not black but brown, complexion not fair but dull, very quick in thinking and also while speaking, expressive, liberal, inventive, impulsive, clever, studious, writer, not methodical, nor orderly.

Taurus - Stout body, strong, good health, black complexion. Short and thick hair, a little lazy, happy disposition, fond of opposite sex, recreation, artist, determined, perseverance, diplomatic, likes and dislikes, efforts to accumulate wealth.

Gemini: -Tall, well built, brown hair, complexion good, intelligent, orator, clever, lawyer or agent, inventive, resourceful, generous, good humored, changeable, speculative, studious, versatile.

Cancer : — Short, stout, complexion not good, eyes small, nose sharp, hair dark, ever variable, never steady, little lazy, tactful, faithful much of retentive power, reasonable, opinion, sociable, disposition, cares for pleasure, parties picnics.

Leo:—Robust health, weak body, good stature, dark complexion, brown hair, round face, broad eyes, persistent quick tempered. kind hearted, ambitious, intuition, organising capacity, music, drama, arts, do not take such drugs which would affect the heart.

Virgo :—Tall, lean, brown hair, complexion not attractive, very intelligent, cautious, practical, prudent, intuitive, scholar

good writer, well informed and wide awake worker, investigation in occult.

Libra: Tall, strong but thin brown hair, moderate complexion, broad outlook, dispassionate. For any matter computes and contrasts, good judge, artist, invention, good in mathematics, social life.

Scorpio : Short, not good to look at, broad shoulder, dark complexion, brown hair, stubborn, obstinate, positive, reckless, friends are troublesome, so also relatives, fond of opposite sex, ever for pleasure, disappointments, critical, suspicious, develops mesmerism.

Sagittarius: Tall, well built, large thick bones, face oval, dark complexion, long nose, sincere, just, independent, rebellious, prophetic mind, active mentally, changeable, enjoying nature, authoritative.

Capricorn: Thin, not well built, face also thin, dark complexion, hair brown and thin, irritable, dissatisfied, disappointed, discontented, unfortunate, suspicious nature, painstaking, studious, perseverance, science, occult, contemplative.

Aquarius : Moderate stature, good health, attractive appearance, dark hair, fair, original thoughts, penetrative, comprehensive, humanitarian, can concentrate, fond of occult subjects and research, capable for discovery, ever reading, expounders of theories.

Pisces: Short, stout, pale, hair brownish, hair throughout the body, intuitive, understands matters quickly, versatile, good memory, psychic qualities , recreation, boating, analytical mind, dexterous, finds pleasure in nursing

IF THE SUBLORD OF THE SEVENTH CUSP IS JUPITER AND IF IT IS DEPOSITED IN OR IF THE LORD OF THE CONSTELLATION IS JUPITER IN WHICH THE SUB LORD OF SEVEN IS IN:

Aries : Not plumpy but stature is middle, expressive eyes, high nose, pimples in the face, progressive, generous, ardent philosophical, good, relationship, social, noble, polite, studious, fond of traveling- sports- races and fortunate.

Taurus: Moderate height, stout, good health, affectionate reserved, steady, cannot be influenced, rarely travels, religious, gains through opposite sex. receives gift, legacy, gains by investment, speculation, early marriage, dutiful partner.

Gemini: Well-built, little stout, good complexion, dark hair, penetrating eyes, sympathetic benevolent, friendly, trustworthy, travels, broad-outlook, restless, studious, some difficulty in wedding, can discover, follow novel methods

Cancer: Stout, short, pale and anaemic, complexion not good, face not round, hair not black, plumpy, disproportionate, charitable, enterprising, sympathetic, popular, intuitive, imaginative, artist, patriot, interest in the occult sciences, loves home and also travels.

Leo: Strong, well-built, tall, round face, curling dark hair, big eyes, beautiful, broad-outlook, noble, prudent, loyal, generous, prestige, intuitive, diplomatic, permanency, fixed deposit, sports.

Virgo: Good height, well-built, beautiful, black hair, above average in height, fair complexion, intelligent, cautious, prudent, philosophy, scientific, analytical, wise, honest, chooses friends, popular, deals in speculation

Libra : Good growth, robust health, handsome, tall, good complexion, oval face, dark hair, pimples or rash in the face, moderate, earnest, obliging, imaginative, peaceful, charitable fond of travel, artist, gains through the opposite sex, happy marriage, good children.

Scorpio: Good health, well-built, beautiful, strong will, deep emotions, ambitious, perseverance, self confidence, analytical, psychic, research minded, permanency, professional secret, litigation, arbitration

Sagittarius: Tall and upright, stout, good stature, oval face brown hair, grows beard, becomes bald, courteous, generous, tolerant, loyal, merciful, humanitarian, successful, sports, horse-race, gains.

Capricorn : Thin, below average, head also little small, little beard, dark brown thin hair, constructive, capable,

creative, ambitious, powerful, economical, frugal, successful, public life, deals in foreign affairs, long journeys, orthodox.

Aquarius: Below average, tall, good health, brown hair, deep set eyes, good humored, sympathetic, hates quarrels, prophetic, good for astrology, spiritual life, independent views, gains through, profession, psychic experiences, friends in foreign.

Pisces: below average height, plumpy, stout, brown hair, pleasure in good company, strong will, emotional, imaginative, intuitive, dreams and vision . studious simple, unassuming, fond of nature, animals, aquatics, takes interest in sanatorium, asylum etc.

IF THE SUBLORD OF THE 7th CUSP IS YENUS AND IF IT IS DEPOSITED IN OR IF THE LORD OF THE CONSTELLATION IS VENUS IN WHICH THE SUBLORD OF 7 IS IN:

Aries; Average height, thin body, thin hair, good appearance, scar in face, may be poxed face, artist, fond of music, sculpture, internal recreation, travels, affectionate, fond of love, attracted to opposite sex, popular.

Taurus: Very good health, attractive face, proportionate body, little stout, emotional, affectionate, faithful, careful, precise determined, saves money, enjoys life.

Gemini: Middle stature, good in appearance, fair complexion, dark hair, good humored, traverse, plurality of interests, several occupations, good writer, speaker, musician, intuitive, original inventive, sociable, more than one love affair, unsteady.

Cancer: Short person, stout, round face at the same time sickly. thin hair, idle, loves home attracted by family, fond of mother, kind heart, imaginative, several love affairs, secret activities marriage not very fortunate, psychic powers, can mesmerise, gains by permanent positions.

Leo: Tall, well built, clear eyes, round face, fair skin, syrnpathetic, kind hearted, charitable, sincere, attractive, social good, in music or acting or any art, gains by speculation, shares stock exchange, etc.

Virgo: Tall, well built, oval face, dark hair, intelligent, sympathetic, not fully satisfied in love affairs, secret attachment even with employees or employers, gains through medicine, gardening, nursery and speculation.

Libra : Erect, Straight, tall, beautiful person, well built, oval face pleasing manners, ever smiling, brown hair, very long hair, kind sympathetic, affectionate, good companion inseparable temperament, pleasant partner, artist, social broad outlook.

Scorpio: Short, stout, robust, broad face, black complexion, black hair, extravagant, lavish, impulsive, gains by gift or partnership or dowry, very passionate, emotional, troubles through opposite sex, disappointment, survives partner.

Sagittarius: Tall, well built, good complexion, fair long face, brown hair, refined nature, light hearted, impressionable, imaginative, intuitive, fond of journey, beauty, nature's romance, outdoor games, gains through many source, horse-racing, shipping, boating, takes friends of opposite sex etc.

Capricorn: Not well built, moderate height, pale figure, thin, looks sickly, dark hair, trust worthy, responsible, authoritative. business-like, banking, invests, deals in speculative shares, social life, ambitious, delayed marriage, loss due to treachery in business.

Aquarius : Beautiful, robust health, well built fair complexion, big body, sympathetic, humanitarian, social, always fond of romance, sudden expenses in love, gains through friends, most of the hopes fulfilled.

Pisces: Moderate height, stout, muscular, round face, very fair, charitable, can be influenced, sympathetic, compassionate, emotional, inspirational, fond of painting, music, society.

IF THE SUB LORD OF THE SEVENTH CUSP IS SATURN AND IF IT IS DEPOSITED IN OR IF THE LORD OF THE CONSTELLATION IS SATURN IN WHICH THE SUB LORD OF SEVEN IS IN :

Aries: Black complexion, bony person, thin build, dull face, less of hair, self boasting, determined very ambitious, good analytical brain, obstacles and troubles.

Taurus: Ugly appearance, stout, dark hair, profuse growth, fat, steady in mind, loses temper quickly. resentful, cannot be satisfied, very economical, reserved, fond of horticulture, poultry, enjoys nature, loss through close relative, domestic life not very fortunate.

Gemini: Tall, black, face not round, hair also black, intelligent, concentrates, can meditate, fond of science, mathematics, Statistics. Literature, trouble through cousins, litigations, false complaints, being black-mailed, danger for reputation.

Cancer: Thin, not tall, weak health, sickly appearance, hair dark, deep set eyes, dissatisfaction, ever changes house. always changeable, depressed, no contentment at all, psychic powers, economical at home, most industrious.

Leo: Tall, good health, broad face, big shoulders, dark hair, sunken eyes, generous, short beard, stubborn, God-fearing, spiritual uplift, trouble through servants, meets with accidents, pains-taking, over-works, feels exhausted in love affairs, not happy.

Virgo: Tall, thin-build, black hair, long forehead, cautious, frugal intuitive, reserved, much worried, not faithful, depressed good for spiritual life, unfortunate in domestic affairs, disharmony obstacles, labour problems.

Libra: Tall, long face, dark hair, long nose, broad forehead, commands respect, scientific minded, inimical with opposite sex, disappointment in love affairs, separation, heavy hearted, disgrace, delayed marriage, dejected.

Scorpio : Moderate height, stout, big shoulder;, dark hair, violent type, very passionate, self determined, jealous, disappointment in love affairs or secret activities, not happy with domestic life, drunkard, bad habits.

Sagittarius: Huge body, moderate complexion, obliging, helpful, fearless, humanitarian, occult science, philosophy, intuitive, detached nature, many obstacles, more than one occupation, should take care of nervous weakness, do not mix with frauds and cheats.

Capricorn; Lean, bony, black hair, average height, sunken cheek and eyes, hunch-back, always thinking, serious, cautious, reasonable reserved, peevish, attachment with inferior friends, not reliable, unhappy marriage, dissatisfied, needs recreation.

Aquarius: Tall, big head and sunken eyes, brown, hair thoughtful, reserved, serious, intellectual, deep thinker, sociable, gains determined, faithful romantic life.

Pisces : Moderate height, average complexion neither fair nor dirty, big head, protruding eyes, teeth not well arranged, unfaithful, friends, loss, deception, being black mailed, danger to reputation, many disappointments, secret activities, unfortunate, calamities, worry due to romance, feels tired, exhausted easily, cannot concentrate, psychic conditions affect the native, persistent effort, deep intuition.

If the sublord of the 7th cusp is either Rahu or Kethu and if it is deposited in, or if the lord of the constellation is Rahu or Kethu in which the sublord of 7 is, the results should be referred to that planet with which Rahu or Kethu is conjoined ; if no planet is conjoined with Rahu or Kethu, then read the result of the planet which aspects Rahu or Kethu; if no planet is conjoined with and no planet aspects then take the lord of the star in which Rahu or Kethu was.

HEIGHT OF MY HUSBAND

The question, though happens to be relevant, especially when the girls are either short or very tall, yet actually there is no science to indicate the height of the partner.

In the year 1939, I was put a series of questions by the daughter of my boss. I had to describe the bridegroom, whom she would marry and also the time of marriage, which was five years after the date of consultation.

I told, that girl would marry on a particular day. I added that the person would be serving in Defense Department ; his hip would be defective ; he was not a business-man ; he was not already closely related ; he comes from a stranger's family, the marriage would be an arranged one and the height of the husband would be around 5 feet 8 inches.

Actually the marriage took place on the date of my prediction and it was celebrated at Bombay. A week later she and her husband came to the Tennis Court in King Institute, Guindy where I was working. I congratulated her. She told, "Sir, you were correct in all details. My husband is in Military. While he was in the foreign a bullet passed through the hip and there is the defect. He is not related to us before marriage time. Now he is my husband. Date of marriage came correct, But you failed in only one."

"What is it Madam" ? I asked:

"You said that he would be around 5 feet, 8 inches in height. Now, look at my husband. He is 6 feet."

Before she could finish her narration, I immediately convinced "Madam, on the day I gave the prediction he was 5 feet 8 inches. in these 5 years he has grown up to 6". Simply we laughed.

But yet, within me I thought, "Why did I answer this question at all ? When we have no rule I would have plainly told madam, there is no rules ; no science ; no method to find out the height."

Therefore there is no method by which it is possible to give the height. Now a few of my students collect the horoscopes of both the husband and wife, note down their heights and also the other marks in the body, sores in the body etc. It will take another 6 months at least for us to come to a decision and give out the rule in my magazine, "ASTROLOGY & ATHRISHTA".

WILL I MARRY A CAREER GIRL ?

One will marry a career girl if the sublord of the 4th Cusp is the Significator of 8 or 12 or 4.

In this case the Sublord is Mars, who is lord of 8 and it is in the Constellation of Mercury, lord of 4, sub of Saturn, lord of 12 in 12th Bhava. It means when you take the Sublord of 4th Cusp, and judge, it will be the Significator of 2, 6, or 10th house counted from the 7th house. Then the girl will serve or work or do business.

Husband and wife may both be teachers, doctors, lawyers and shareholders of business.

1. Example

this native has married the girl, who is working as a Captain.

Mars 29-43 Lag, 26-31 Fortune -25-17 Sat 11-43	Ura 17-36	Ketu 8-08 III 26-20 II 0-20	IV 19-20
Ven- 24-20 Sun 18-00 Moo. 16-49 XII 15-70 Ket. 12-30	2—3—1938 8-55 A.M. 31-19 N 75-18 E		V 14-20
Jup. 23-50 XI 14-20			VI 15-20 Nep 27-08
X 9-20	XI 26-20 Rahu 8-8 VIII 0-20		VII 26-31

This is an important question for modern times and the Students can collect hundreds of horoscopes and verify.

2nd Example:

Mercury Sun		Jupiter Mars Saturn	
Ketu Venus	Born on 8-4-1942 at 4-31 A.M. at Jullunder Wife also a Medical Practitioner		
			Rahu
Moon			

CHASTE WIFE

If the sub-lord of the 7th cusp is neither Mars nor Venus nor Saturn, and if the sub-lord of 7 is not deposited in constellation of Mars or Venus or Saturn, occupying one of the signs belonging to Mars or Venus or Saturn, then the girl will be chaste.

Once a friend of mine showed a chart and said that it belongs to his younger brother's wife. He asked me, "What do you think of this girl." I told him, neither the 7th cusp nor Mars, Venus and Saturn are connected with either her lagna or the 7th and also these three planets have no connection whatsoever with one another; She must be chaste.

He said, "Sir it is not for that I showed the chart. I want to know something else.≈

I asked him "What is that" ?

He narrated that there is a defect in her generative system and asked me whether it could be set right. I told him that in her 12th cusp there is Neptune which was in Leo Nirayana 1 degree. I told him defect is indicated by the 12 house, disease by 6th and danger by the 8th. As the native has Ketu star Saturn Sub she lacks Conjugal Bliss. But as long as her Ascendant is in the constellation of lord of 11 aspected by Jupiter, she will be really chaste and the defect in her generative system would never be cured. A few years passed. The girl was taken to an expert in Women and Children Hospital. The Doctor reported after a thorough examination that Lord Brahma has forgotten to keep the generative system at all excepting that provision was made to pass only urine.

MARRIAGE (WESTERN)

Marriage is the permanent tie of friendship. There can be no real friendship without confidence. One should make a correct choice though "Hanging and wiving go by destiny." God is

helpful to one who won't marry till a perfect partner is found ; if one finds a suitable partner then God helps still more.

One may marry late in one's life for economic reasons. One may feel that early marriages are permanent moralities and late marriage are temptations to wickedness. Always a happy marriage is a new beginning of life, a new starting point for happiness and steadiness. Romance will cease when the marriage is done and their history will start from then. Hence one should conveniently and leisurely observe and consider before getting married. But what is the use of repenting at leisure by marrying in haste. Johnson says "When we see the avaricious and crafty taking companions to their tables and their beds without any inquiry but after farms and money ; or the giddy and thoughtless uniting themselves for life to those whom they have only seen by the light of tapers ; when parents make articles for children without inquiring after their consent; when some marry for heirs to disappoint their brothers ; and others throw themselves into the arms of those whom they do not love, because they have found themselves rejected where they were more solicitous to please; when some marry because their servants cheat them : some because they squander their own money ; some because their houses are pestered with company ; some because they will live like other people; some because they are sick of themselves, we are not so much inclined to wonder that marriage is sometimes unhappy, as that it appears so little loaded with calamity ; and cannot but conclude that society has something in itself eminently agreeable to human nature, when we find its pleasures so great, that even the ill-choice of a companion can hardly over-balance them, those therefore, that rail against matrimony should be informed that they are neither to wonder or repent / languish that a contract begun on such principles has ended in disappointment."

But marriage, with such a partner after ascertaining whether they can have mutual love among themselves, is the crown of all our bliss. Hence one has to find out astrologically the suitable partner to lead a happy and harmonious wedded life.

If both the gent's and the bride's charts are positive then both will have many virtues in common : as also the vices,

Because of the latter, there must be clash, each prepared to fight to the finish. Both will be argumentative and adamant. It is not advisable to match such a couple.

If both are negative, both will suffer in silence which is very harmful both to their mental and physical health. It will lead to the development of very unfortunate circumstances.

If the male is positive and the female negative the result will be the best. The energy of the male and the gentleness of the female will be ideal to please the partner. Even if the financial position of the family may not be satisfactory, yet they will have a good sexual life without suffering from ill-health and emotional debilitations. Good.

Let us see how the positive female and negative male will be; the female will be dynamically strong. It is alright, if one has enough money, robust health and good position. Even then the weakness of the male will be accentuated to a good extent. Finally the female will appear to treat the husband with contempt or to ignore him by curling up her lips. She will find fault with the husband, scold persistently and annoy him. She will be a shrew, being shrewd

Therefore it is absolutely necessary to examine the horoscopes of both the male and female astrologically which reveals the personalities, health, character and temperament of both. After marriage will they complement each other understanding their true desire and nature so that the greatest possible harmony can be established to lead a good life, it is to be judged before marriage. Astrology assists in this.

Here is the horoscope of a woman, whom I know very well
Born at 7-34 AM. on tuesday 18-4-1911 at 13-47N, and 79-12E.

Mercury Dasa balance 7 years 8 months 2 days. This lady was bringing up her brother's son Gopu, a young boy of 10 years in 1939 and she with her own three children and husband (his name also Gopu took a house on rent in 1939 and was living in that house from 1939. It was just opposite to that of mine.

XII 25-9	Merc 3-28 Sun 4-24 Sat 15-33 Rahu 18-14 Asc. 28-49	Ven. 7-50 II 26-9	III 22-9
XI 21-9 Mars 3-33			IV 20-09
X 20-09			V 21-09
IX 22-09	VII 26-9 Moon 23-59	Jup. 18-47 Ket 18-14 VII 28-49	IV 25-9

Her husband was terribly afraid of her, as she used to shout at him, for nothing. This, I was observing, for a few weeks. One day, I advised him to spend his time in my house, whenever he felt that she would lose her temper. He took the advice seriously and used to be with me.

Whenever he was with me, she, standing at the threshold of her house, holding her nephew Gopu in one hand used to shout and call her husband. "Gopu, where have you gone ? Come on." this person, in haste, without even mentioning that he was going home would run to his house. In a few days, I understood that she used to call her husband by name in an authoritative tone. On the days when there was delay, in getting down the stair case and rush to his house, she would say "Why so much time ? Come on, come on. Lathi is ready. I will give a blow on the Patella-knee cap. Then you will not leave the house." This person used to beg her not to shout and appeal to her, that his prestige is at stake and that the moment he heard her voice, he had at once rushed to his place. She would say "Don't argue. Get in ! She allowed him to visit only my house, since frequently they used to borrow money and also provisions for their use.) Thus she was a terror to him.

One day, while taking food, he in a very low tone told her, "salt is more in the Soup and it is saltish." Do you know what she did ? "Oh ! for your cheek, I do at least this much. See, whether it is saltish or what !" So saying, she took the boiling soup in a cup and poured on his head.

He rushed to the water tub and dipped his head in the tub. He could not go to office. He applied for leave. In a week the hair in that area fell down and suddenly his head gave the appearance of the "Fathers." Thus she used to be extreme, positive, vehement, violent, ferocious, uproarious and what not!

One day, when she had been to the market, stealthily the unlucky man showed his chart. I asked him even before touching the chart, "How is it that you have 4 children and she is now on the family way though you both are fighting like this, during day time, daily". "What to do. Sir, all her Rajyam, I have to obey her in all matters." "All right! your chart shows that shortly, you can enjoy peace of mind for some months. She would go to her parent's place".

"Sir she never wants to go. Even during delivery time, she insists on her stay here. What sin I had committed, I do not know."

Don't worry. She must go. The period is like that. Let us wait and see."

"How can it Sir," "Wait. God alone knows the cause."

Luckily for him. In 1942, evacuation came in Madras. She told "If you have office, you stay here, you go to Hell. But I can't stay during blackout. I should go." She left in 2 days with all her children. Her husband Gopu had a great relief. One year passed. She returned after delivering the 5th child, consider the fate of this person. Why is her chart considered to be positive, needs judgment. Lagna falls in the sub of Mars (No doubt Mars is also lord of the lagna sign. One should not forget that there are very modest types born in Mesha, when the lagna sub-lord is Moon or Venus. Twins are born in the same sign, as lagna. One is militant and the other polite, calm and modest. Such a difference can be judged only from the sub-lord. Moon is in Scorpio (to sting like Scorpion) in Jyeshtha

ruled by Mercury (talkative). Lord of lagna and Moon sign is Mars. It is in its own star Dhanishta. Venus in Lagna Bhava receives aspect from Mars. Hence she was an extreme militant type.

He did not consult any honest astrologer. So this fate. Do you want such a wife. Not at all; so consult an honest astrologer, the master of astrology. He will select you a girl of with good qualities.

MARRIAGE DENIAL GRAPES ARE SOUR

The following is the horoscope of a person who has now once for all decided not to marry anybody as all the proposals which he had from 1950 to 1970 failed after giving hopes after hopes.

Mars 27-11 Moon 15-11 IV 0-2	V-2-2 Jupiter 8-55	VI 0-2 Rahu 16-18 Ven 23-19 VII 25-56 Sun 28-31	Merc. 19-6 VIII 25-15
	Nirayana Chart		IX 27-2
III 27-02			
II 23-13	XII 0-2 Ketu 16-18 Sat. 22-40 (R) Asc. 25-56	XI 2-2	X 0-2

Every time entertaining hopes and every time getting disappointed : Even though the native is having robust health, good complexion, yet there is no companion for him to jointly have the pleasure, to share the income etc. According to Krishnamurti Padhdhati a person is denied of marriage when the 7th Cusp sub lord is deposited in the constellation of the significators of 4, 6 and 10 because the houses 2, 7 and 11 show the marriage, and

hence the 12th house to these houses indicates denial of the marriage. Again 5th house shows either love affair or children. 4th house indicates failure in love affairs and also denial of children or separation from them. In this horoscope the 7th Cusp fall at 25 degrees, 56 minutes. Therefore, it is in Venus sign, Mars star and Rahu sub. Rahu is deposited in the 6th house. It is in the constellation of Moon in the 4th house. Rahu occupying Venus sign and conjoined with it shows that 6th house result is stronger than 7. Further Rahu is in the sub of Saturn in the 12th house.

Venus, lord of 7 is in the sub of Sun who is lord of 10 and who is deposited in the constellation of Mars and sub of Saturn ; Mars is in 4, Saturn is in 12. All these rules show that he is not lucky to get married.

Actually chances will be nil for him; he will ever miss to kiss a miss. If Rahu would have been in Jupiter, sub, he would have been married and also loved a few more. Therefore, the students must note that it is the sub lord which is mainly responsible to give clear idea, and correct picture. One need not commit to memory many a sloka. The simple rule is, note the sublord of the 7th Cusp; if the sub lord is connected with 4, 6, 10th houses, one will be denied of marriage. As you read my Magazine "ASTROLOGY & ATHRISHTA" you will be having similar cases and the horoscopes will be published then and there.

WILL THE WEDDING BELL RING?

It was a Saturday. I was just scanning through the leaves of an interesting astrological book on the effects of planetary periods. A friend who had recently retired from high position in Government service peeped in. He was worried and was greatly agitated at the prospect of his daughter's marriage having been abnormally delayed. He said depressingly, "I have been trying, as you know, to fix up my daughter's marriage for a long time, but without any avail. I do not know whether she will get married at all. Can you tell me frankly whether marriage is promised at all in her case and if so when?"

"Have you her chart with you?",

"Yes, I have. It was prepared by an enthusiastic admirer of KRISHNAMURTI PADHDHATI—he attended your lectures some time back."

"Oh! The horoscope has been correctly charted and agrees with the ruling planets at the moment. Please leave it with me. I shall work out in detail and let you know what I feel about the prospect of your daughter's marriage and when it will happen."

"All right, but I hope you will be able to give me your advice without much delay;"

"I would not like to delay. Anyway please let me have some time," I said.

The matter rested at that. For quite some time I could not take up his horoscope for examination. Of course, I am myself now running the sub-period of Sani and the chart was handed over to me on a Saturday. At long last, I wanted to sit late at one night and complete my study of the chart. So I took it up on Wednesday the 22nd October, 1969 at 10-25 p.m. (IST) sharp in New Delhi.

The horoscope of the girl is drawn below. She was born at 19-05 hours on 15-06-1939.

IV 14-38-42 Guru 12-49	Sani 5-29 Ket. 13-09 V 15-38-42 Uranus 26-59	Chandra 4-18 Sukra 7 54 VI 12-38-42	Surya 0-38 VII 8-10-52 Bndha 10-17
III 11-38-42	RASI		VIII 8-38-42
Mars 11-24 II 8-38-42			IX 11-38-42 Neptunc 27-41
Lagna 8* 10' 52'	XII 12-38-42 Fortuna 11-47	XI 15-38-42 Rahu 13-09	X 14-38-32

Balance of Surya Maha Dasa at the time of her birth was 2 years, 6 months and 23 days.

The dasa of Surya ended on 8-1-1942; Chandra Dasa operated between 8-1-1942 and 8-1-1952; Kuja Dasa between 8-1-1952 and 8-1-1959 ; Rahu Dasa commenced on 8-1-1969 and will run up to 8-1-1977. In Rahu's Dasa, Kethu Bhukti commenced on 8-7-1959 and it will go up to 26-7-1970. The different anthra periods in Kethu Bhukti in Rahu Dasa are as follows:—

Dasa Bhukti	Anthra	From	To
Rahu Kethu	Kethu	8- 7-1969	30- 7-1969
	Sukra	30- 7-1969	3-10-1969
	Surya	3-10-1969	22-10-1969
	Chandra	22-10-1969	23-11-1969
	Kuja	23-11-1969	15-12-1969
	Rahu	15-12-1969	12- 2-1970
	Guru	12- 2-1970	2- 4-1970
	Sani	2- 4-1970	2- 6-1970
	Budha	2- 6-1970	26-7-1970
Rahu Sukra etc.		26- 7-1970	26-7-1973

Is Marriage promised? Why is there Abnormal Delay ?

First of all, it should be found out whether the chart shows the possibility of marriage at all. According to Krishnamurti Padhdhati, the planet ruling the sub-division of the constellation on the cusp of the 7th house is the guide. If the sub-lord happens to be a significator of the houses governing marital affairs, marriage will certainly take place. The 7th cusp falls in Mithuna in Arudhra star owned by Rahu in Rahu's sub. What does Rahu denote ? Rahu is posited in Thula very near the 11th cusp; it is in its own constellation Swathi and in the sub of Budha who not only rules the kalathra sthana (7th house) but also occupies it. The nodes have no signs allotted to them ; they are chaya grahas (shadowy planets) and reflect the results of the planets with which they are in conjunction or aspect. When not so conjoined or aspected, they (the nodes) offer the effects of the planet ruling the sign they are in. In the present case, Rahu is not conjoined with any planet but it is aspected by Sani & Huthra. Rahu being lord of Thula, all alone, displaces its lord, Sukra. Sukra is also the 11 th

house lord. Rahu in the sign owned by lord of 11, in its own star and sub of Budha who owns and occupies the 7th house, reinforced by the aspect of lord of 2 is a very strong significator of the affairs concerning marriage. Where, then, is the uncertainty about the possibility of marital happiness to this girl? Of course, the delay is there it is understandable. Why? Delay, dejection, disappointment, denial, etc. are caused by Sani, and strongly so if Sani occupies the 11th house where from it will aspect the 7th, 11th and 2nd houses by its third, seventh and tenth aspects respectively. Whenever Sani happens to be a significator of a particular matter, it will not deny but will cause delay. If it is connected with houses 2, 7 and 11 by occupying the house or owning it or situated in the constellation of the planet posited in any of these houses it will cause delay at every time-in fixation of marriage, celebration of marriage, etc. It will not deny marital happiness. But if Sani has no connection with houses 2, and 11 but only throws its aspect, this portends denial and even disappointment.

Generally, all those in whose chart Sani is placed in the 5th house will have their marriage, delayed and delayed till the very end.

Points to be Considered

What next? Which are the planets which are connected with marriage and married life? Sukra is considered to be the chief governor of the affairs concerning marriage. It should be reckoned more especially if it happens to be a significator of the houses to be judged in this respect. Houses 2, 7 and 11 have to be perused.

In traditional Hindu astrology only the 7th house and the planets ruling and occupying it are taken into account. This is very inadequate. Krishnamurti Padhdhati goes further and tells us that apart from the 7th house which is kalathrasthana the 2nd house and the 11th house should also be examined. The second house denotes "kutumba" family, all those members closely allied to the native by birth or by connection. If the 4th house represents mother, the 5th the children born to him, the 7th his wife or husband, the ninth his father and the 11th

the elder brother or sister, the 2nd represents the family in general without reference to any particular relation. Further, the 2nd house also governs acquisition and acquisition to the family by marriage is thus denoted by this house. The eleventh house stands for pleasure and permanent or lasting friendship. The person who, by the bond of marriage, enters into legal partnership with you has to partake in your pain and pleasure. Who else can be a lasting friend than your life partner? Therefore, the houses to be referred are 2, 7 and 11.

How to arrive at the significators ?

The respective strength of the significators of a house, according to Krishnamurti Padhdhati, is to be ascertained in the following manner:—

- (1) Planet in the constellation of the occupant of a bhava
(This is the strongest. Next);
- (2) Occupant of the bhava ;
- (3) Planet posited in the constellation ruled by the lord of the bhava;
- (4) Planet owning the bhava ;
- and
- (5) Planet or planets conjoined with or aspecting the above significators and also the house in question.

Let us judge houses 2, 7 and 11 which are connected :

	House 2	House 7	House 11
(A) Planet occupying	Kuja	Budha	Rahu
(B) Planet in constellation owned by 'A'	Surya	""	Budha Rahu
(C) Planet owning	Sani	Budha	Sukra
(D) Planet in constellation ruled by 'C'	Guru	""	""

note; Rahu acts as Sukra's agent by its placement in Thula, alt alone.

Further, Rahu is also aspected by lord of 2, Sani ; Rahu and Budha are in Rahu's constellation.

Kethu is conjoined with Sani (lord of 2) and aspected by Kuja from the 2nd bhava. Kethu is also in Kuja's own sign, Mesha. Kethu is thus a substitute for Sani and Mars. Further Kethu is also in Budha's sub. Thus it is very powerful.

The 2nd, 11th and 7th houses are aspected by Sani ; no other planet aspects any of these houses.

Thus Rahu, Budha, Kethu, Surya, Kuja, Guru, Sani and Sukra are the signifiers. The dasa, bhukti and anthra periods according to Vimshottari Dasa system and the planets ruling the moment at which the matter is judged will help eliminate the planets which are not so strong. The native is running Rahu Dasa, Kethu Bhukti and these two planets are really very strong signifiers.

Ruling Planets: Although the father of the girl had been pressing me for a long time, this horoscope was taken up for consideration only on Wednesday 22nd October, 1969. The day is ruled by Budha ; the rasi in which Chandra was transiting was Meena owned by Guru; the constellation where, Chandra transited was Poorvabhadra- the fag end of it. So Chandra was in Guru's Star and in Rahu's sub. The time was unusual, 10-25 p.m. (IST) when Mithuna was rising. It was a sheer coincidence that the constellation and the sub on the cusp of the lagna were ruled by Rahu. The 7th cusp fell in Guru's sign Dhanus, Ketu's star Moola and in that the sub-portion ruled by Rahu. I had no hesitation, therefore, that Rahu and Kethu in their conjoint period must cause the fixation and celebration of marriage. Budha being in Rahu's star and sub of Guru in the natal horoscope (Rahu and Guru conjointly ruled the degree occupied by the Moon at the time of judgment). I pitched upon the anthra of Budha for fructification of the event. Budha Anthra runs between 2-6-1970 and 26-7-1970. Kethu, though strong, is conjoined with Sani which aspects all the three houses connected with marriage and should therefore delay till the sub-period of Sani (anthra of Sani) is

over, Budha being a very quick planet, must give its results immediately after its anthra period commences.

"When do you think it will fructify?"

As often advised by Prof. Krishnamurti, the transits of the planets should also be taken into consideration so that it is possible to time an event accurately."

"You mean the gochara effects read with reference to the Chandra Rasi at birth ?"

"No. In Hindu traditional astrology, the transits (gochara or grahachara) are understood and applied in a very, very restricted way. No elaborate calculations are made. The birth position of the Moon by sign is taken as the starting point to which the transiting positions of the various planets by sign in the Zodiac are related and the results read. They do not see whether the Moon or the other planets are in the beginning, middle or end of the signs occupied by them. If Chandra at birth is in Simha in the 29th degree and the transiting planet is also in Simha in 2nd degree, they take these two planets to be in conjunction (by transit) without measuring the actual longitudinal distance between them whether they are really in conjunction. If the same transiting planet is in 2nd degree of Kanya, according to the traditional method it is considered to be in 2nd from the Moon, though in this case they are only 3 degrees apart longitudinally and are thus in close conjunction. On this erroneous basis, when Jupiter is in 2, 3, 7, 9 or 11 counted from the Chandra rasi at birth, there is "Guru bala" according to tradition promising fulfilment of marriage. Is this true? Are there not cases of people getting married when there is no Gurubala and persons being denied marriage even when Gurubala is present ? The traditional method of studying the results of transits simply on the basis of sign position of the planets with reference only to the Chandra rasi at birth and without taking the actual longitudinal distances between them is therefore wholly unreliable. It is necessary to take every one of the transiting planets and relate them to their own birth positions and to the radical positions of all the other planets and also to the cusps of the houses in the birth horoscope.

Furthermore, *the planets transits in the various nakshatras and sub divisions of the nakshatras according to Krishnamurti Padhdhati should be given importance.* Only then will it be possible to get the correct clue to the time when an event will culminate.

Transits

On Wednesday, the 24th June, 1970 :

SURYA	In 7th bhava, in Budha's rasi Mithuna, in Rahu's star Arudhra and sub of Guru;
CHANDRA	In Sathabisha ruled by Rahu ;
BUDHA	It is lord of 7 and transits in the constellation ruled by Mars occupying 2. It is also in Rahu's sub;
RAHU	Dasanatha Rahu transits in trine to the 7th cusp, in Rahu's star and sub of Budha.
KETHU	Buktinatha Kethu transit in sextile to the 7th cusp in its own constellation Makha and sub of Budha.

The other planets are also favourable by transit, as follows:-

Sukra in the constellation of lord of 2; Kuja in the 7th house ; Guru in the constellation of the planet occupying 2 and sub of Sukra owning 11; and Sani as lord of 2 in constellation ruled by lord of 11 and sub of lord of 7th house and also its occupant.

The Western method "PROGRESSION" which measures every day after birth as equal to a year, also lends support. PROGRESSION is helpful when read in conjunction with the current dasa, bhukti and anthra and the progressed positions of the planets in nakshatras and subs according to Krishnamurti Padhdhati are noted.

in the girl's horoscope, in the month of June (on 24-6-1970) the planetary positions are : —

Sun progresses in the 2nd house, in star of lord of lagna.

Chandra progresses in the 7th bhava, in Guru's star Budha's sub.

Budha, lord of 7, progresses in its own constellation and sub of Rahu.

Guru progresses in constellation ruled by Sani who owns 2.

Sukra, lord of 11, progresses in the 7th house in Rahu's star. Kethu's sub.

Sani, lord of 2, progresses in constellation ruled by bhukti-natha Kethu and sub of Guru.

Rahu progresses in Rahu's star Budha's sub ;

and

Kethu progresses in Kethu's star and Budha's sub ; while the progressed positions of slow moving planets are only general in their effects, the positions of the Moon, the Sun and the faster planets Budha and Sukra are very significant. Their progressed positions on 24-6-1970 in sensitive degrees connected with this girl's marriage confirm the event

"God is good. When the girl runs Rahu Dasa, Kethu Bhukti, Budha anthra and Surya sookshma, on Wednesday, the 24th June, 1970, when Chandra transits Sathabisha ruled by Rahu and when Guru's constellation Punarvasu in Budha's rasi Mithuna rises in the east, the marriage will be celebrated."

"Thank you—for your prediction and for the thorough analysis of the horoscope on the basis of the principles of KRISHNAMURTI PADHDHATI which led you to this prediction."

[This author predicted that the marriage of a boy would be celebrated on 7-11-69 in Dhanur Lagna. The prediction came very true to the hour.]

WILL I MARRY?

I think that he who created me had totally forgotten me.

"Why do you say so ? "

"Look ! I was born in 1931. Thirty seven long, long years have passed. Yet, I remain unmarried. Marriage is strange to me."

"If God is asleep, why can't you pray and wake him up."

"A few weeks ago, when I felt dejected, a young gentleman of my age came to me and during the conversation he suggested that unmarried people should pray to Goddess Bhavani as His Holiness Jagadguru Kanchi Kamakoti Peetadhipathi Sri Sankarachariar Swamikal recommended to all those aged persons, especially girls remaining unmarried. He added that within a year after he started to pray, he married a handsome girl and since a few months, she was leading a happy and harmonious wedded life." "I said to him what !.. only last week, I got a picture of Goddess Bhavani. I have left it in my table drawer. Now that you advise me, I shall frame it and daily pray. _ I should do that which will give me relief." "Now I would like to tell you, Sir, Let prayer be on one side. You, please, judge my horoscope and predict correctly. Even if you say that I will remain unmarried, I do not mind. What else can I do ? I shall console myself and never think about it. But if you give a date and it does not take place then, then the houses 2 and 7 indicating marriage will offer the other results of these houses. You know that these are maraka houses. So I will end myself when there will be no problem." "True. Anyhow, let me scrutinise your chart."

He presents his chart saying that one well-known astrologer had erected the map.

"My dear boy, the horoscope when worked taking the lagna position, birth ought to have been at 8 P.M. If you take Moon position as is given in the chart, and calculate, the birth ought to have been at 10-00 P.M. If the position of Sun is taken and calculation it made, birth should be at 11-55 P.M. All these for the date of birth, i.e. 1-5-1931. But if you calculate taking Mars, and find out the birth time, it should be second May, the date itself should be changed wonderful".

"Sir, I told you that he is well-known to many. I did not say that a good astrologer did an honest work. To be known to

many does not mean that he is good in his job. I myself know that his failures are many, miserable and innumerable. But he will tom tom (boost about it) if at all he has a lucky hit."

"Alright let me work out your chart."

"Where were you born ?

"Karachi, please".

So you are a refugee ?

"Yes"

"What is the actual time of birth ?" "10-02 P.M. I.S.T.
on 1-5-1931".

Then the following is your horoscope. It is calculated correctly referring to Raphael Ephemeris, Raphael Table of houses and using only Krishnamurti Ayanamsa, deducting from the figures (Sayana) obtained. Your Nirayana Chart is as given below:

Rahu 20-26 Venus 13-54 IV- 0-21	V 1-21 Mer. 15-28 Sun 17-32 VI 27-21	VII 21-33	Jup. 2-29 VIII 22-21
	1-5-1931 12-02 p.m. I.S.T. 24-51 N 67-04 E		Mars 18-0 IX 26-21
III 26-21 Saturn 0-28			
II 22-21	Lag. 21-33	XII 27-21 Moon 9-56 XI 1-21	MC. 0-21 Kethu 20-26

Rahu Dasa balance 13 years 6 months 2 days. Now running Saturn Dasa Venus Bhukti from 24-08-1967.

Let us analyse. First let us see whether marriage is promised, consider the sub lord of the 7th cusp. It is Moon's

constellation and Venus sub. Where is Venus and which house matters does he indicates? Venus is in Uthrabadra star ruled by Saturn, who is in the second house. Therefore, Venus (the only planet in Saturn's star) promises marriage. Not that he is the Chief Governor for marriage but because it is in the constellation of Saturn, occupant of second house.

"Thank God! He has not denied me. So far, I am happy. Please proceed."

Next we have to find out which houses, are we to consider."

"Yes, they are 2, 7 and 11."

Do you know why all these are to be judged ?

"I have memorized what all you had said. I agree with that American girl who wrote that she had memorized everything by reading over and over again without being bored even for a minute. 7th house denotes legal bondage, wife, she who legally shares the property, possessions, etc., though she may or may not share our sorrows. 2nd house indicates the family members. So, if marriage takes place, one more member will be added to the family from the moment of marriage; In a later date, birth of children to her will be added one by one, if there is no twin or triplet birth : 11th house shows long standing love, pleasure, permanent tie of friendship and partnership in life (numerologically 2 and 11 are the same. and 7 are the numbers of Moon)≈

"How do you find out each house ? "

"Second house means the arc commencing from second cusp and ending by the third cusp "

"Why do you not take half behind and half in advance and call the cusp as midpoint."

"I have totally forgotten the good old traditional system I follow only Krishnamurti Padhdhati. You have asked us to follow the method followed by westerners and not that advocated by the Hindus".

So, second house extends from 22° 21' Sagittarius to 26° 21' Capricorn. Seventh house means that area commencing from

21°33' Taurus to 22°21' Gemini. Similarly 11th house extends from 1°21' libra to 27°21' Libra.

What are we to do next ?

"You have clearly said that occupants are stronger than owners. Constellations are stronger than signs. Hence only one single method is given by you for all queries. You do not expect us to go through tens of thousands of slokas, one contradicting the other, confusing the readers as well as the consultants.

"Come on, give out the order of judging the significators."

(1) Planets tenanted in the constellation of the occupants of the houses 2 or 7 or 11.

(2) The occupants of 2 or 7 or 11.

(3) Planets situated in the constellation of the owners of the signs where these cusps fall.

(4) Owners.

(5) Planets conjoined with or aspected by any of those found out in the previous four conditions.

Second house : Occupant Saturn, owner Jupiter. Occupant's stars are Pushya, Anuradha, UP. Pada. Venus alone is in the constellation Saturn in 2 (Venus is also lord of 11 as 11th cusp is in 1°2' in Libra).

Seventh house : Occupant Jupiter- Owner of Venus - Jupiter stars are Punarvasu, Visaka, Poorvabhadra- Jupiter alone is in Jupiter's star.

11th house is occupied by Moon-Owner Venus, Kethu alone is in Moon star. Bharani, P. Phalguni and Poorvashada are ruled by Venus. Sun and Mercury are in Venus' stars,

"When majority of the planets are connected with the houses 2, 7 and 11, how to eliminate the useless ones and select the useful ones".

Ruling planets at the moment of judgement must agree. Further the sub lord of each of the significators. If a planet is in such a position that its sub lord is connected with the houses 2, 7 and 11 then this planet is useful. But if the sub is lord of 1, 6, 10 and is the significator of 12 houses, marriage cannot take place.

Today Monday ruled by Moon. Star Ashlesha governed by Mercury, lagna is in Taurus owned by Venus, in Moon's star Jupiter sub.

Hence take Venus Jupiter and Moon.

Time of marriage will be Venus Bhukti Jupiter Anthra Moon Shookshma, That will be in the first week of August

As the sub lord of the 7th cusp is Venus and it is in the 4th house, the bride will be in the town where you reside. Venus, the sub lord, denotes that she would be fair. Having waited all along, after all God favors you with a charming and handsome girl on or around on 1 August, Which year, Sir, you have not said. 69 or 70 or what ?

Sir, every mantra is to be repeated at least for 6 months regularly,, systematically and sincerely. Today is 1-2-69. "Let me make real attempt" for the 6 months. I shall send my invitation card this year itself in July.

"Do pray" is my advice : Whether you pray or not, planets promise partner for you in August 1969. I predict. But one thing, astrologer can only predict But Sidhi-Purushas can bless.

Then Sir, why can't you suggest one Siddhi-Purusha - Let him be anywhere. Now itself I will go and have such a blessing as to have the marriage in February itself. I can't remain single any more. Enough ! I want marriage !

"Why can't you bless me, Sir."

Yes, I will bless in the 4th week of July 1969. You will get married in August 1969, you will attribute this to my blessings.

Fact is this. Whether one blesses or not, prays or not, puts on a gem or not, things will and must happen according to one's fate. We put on Gem, we pray God, we receive blessings, all these only when the time is ripe. So it is the destiny which is the master of everything. As I had already emphatically published in my book, now also I say "Karma comes first. God comes next." None can dodge fate! None can hoodwink destiny- None can bribe the God or Goddess or planets. The nature's divine plan will go on unchanged. These can be found out easily if you read Krishnamurti Padhdhati wherein advanced

stellar astrology is dealt with after ruthlessly exposing the miserable failures, alternatives, contradictions, etc., in traditional Astrology.

WHEN WILL I MARRY

This native, a lady, was born at 11°42 P.M. on 14-5-1943 at Colombo (6° 56' North ; 79° 58' East) and her chart is as under;✓

III 7-46	IV 9-46 Sun 29-59	V 8-46 Sat 19-52 Mercury (R) 12-15	VI 5-46 Ven. 10-38 Jup. 27-53
Mar. 28 46 II 4-46			VII 2-52 Rahu 27-16
Ketu 27-16 Lagna 2-52			VIII 4-46 Moon 26-10
XII 5-46'	XI 8-46	X 9-46	IX 7-46

(Balance of Venus Dasa at the time of birth was 9 months only.)

Planets	Lord ruling constellation occupied	Sub Lord
Sun	Sun	Rahu
Moon	Venus	Kethu
Mars	Jupiter.	Sun
Mercury Retrograde)	Moon	Rahu
Jupiter	Jupiter	Venus
Venus	Rahu	Saturn
Saturn	Moon	Kethu
Rahu	Sun	Sun
Kethu	Mars	Jupiter

The nodes having no sign of their own first offer the results of the planets with which they are conjoined and secondly of the lord of the sign in which they are placed. Kethu, thus, is Sani's agent and Rahu deputises for Moon.

The seventh cusp falls in Moon sign Kataka, Jupiter star Punarvasu and Rahu's Sub.

Is Marriage Premised ?

Note the sub-lord of the 7th cusp. If it is a significator of house 7 or 2 or 11, marriage is promised Rahu, the sub lord of the 7th cusp, is in the 7th house itself. Hence marriage will take place.

Which houses are we to judge in this connection ?

The second house denotes increase in the number of members of the family by birth of children or marriage. Hence the second house should enter into our reckoning. The next is the 7th house which shows legal bondage with another and the partner with whom one is to lead family life.

The eleventh house refers to the pleasure derived as a result of permanent tie of friendship and partnership in life. Thus houses 2, 7, 11 and Sukra, the chief governor for marriage, are to be examined.

How to find out Significator !

The second house is occupied by Mars; Mrigasira, Chitra and Dhanishta are the three constellations governed by Mars. Kethu alone is in Danishta. Kethu also acts as Saturn's agent by occupying Makara (Saturn is lord of 2). Hence, Kethu and Mars signify the 2nd house matters.

The seventh house is occupied by Rahu. Arudhra, Swathi and Sathabisha are the three stars ruled by Rahu- Venus who is also kalatra karaka is in Arudhra ; so Venus and Rahu offer the results ascribed to the 7th house.

The eleventh house is vacant. The 11th cusp falls in Vrischika. It is owned by Mars ; Mrigasira, Chitra and Dhanishta are the constellations of which Mars is the lord. As stated before, Kethu alone is in Mars constellation.

Mars and Kethu, thus, are significators of the 11th house.

Now it is seen that Kethu, Rahu, Mars and Venus are the significators which have to contribute for fructification of marriage. Moon and Saturn aspect the 2nd house; the seventh is aspected by Sani. The eleventh house is aspected by Sani and Mercury (R).

Though Saturn is a significator being lord of the 2nd house and aspecting the 2nd, 7th and 11th houses, its results are appropriated by Kethu who is posited in one of Saturn's Makara. Saturn is therefore left out.

"Generally, whenever Moon is opposed by Saturn, there will be some delay in the matter of marriage. Also whenever Saturn is in 5 in any horoscope it causes undue delay in matters connected with marriage as Saturn in 5 will aspect the 7th house by the third aspect, 11th house by the 7th aspect and the 2nd house by the 10th aspect.

"So what? Will it deny marriage?"

"No. In your chart Mars aspects Moon. Besides, Saturn happens to be a benefic by owning lagna and 2; it will delay but not deny."

"When will the marriage come off?"

"Your marriage should be celebrated during Rahu Dasa, Rahu Bhukti, Mars Anthra.

This period runs between 29-8-1969 and 26-10-1969.

Transits

According to transit, in the end of August, 1969 Sun will transit In Venus star Poorvapalguni; Rahu, the dasa and bhukti lord transits in the 2nd house and conjoins the natal position of Mars, a strong significator. Rahu is also then in the sub of Venus, Saturn, lord of 2, transits in the star of Sukra, Barani, and, in sub of Sukra. Mars, lord of 11 and anthra-natha transits in the 11th bhava in its own sign and sub of Rahu; Venus transits in the 7th bhava in the star of lord of 2 and sub of Kethu, a strong significator. I predicted that the marriage will

take place in the very end of August or the very beginning of September. Further, the day of marriage will be governed by Saturn (as Rahu is aspected by Saturn and Kethu is in Saturn's sign) or Mars.

In the first week of September, I received a communication from this lady consultant informing me that the marriage was celebrated on 30-8-1969 and it was Saturday.

TIME OF MARRIAGE

Horoscope is as follows :

Ketu 11-41	Asc. 6-44 Jup. 15-16 Sat. 15-21 Ura. 29-12	Fortuna 9-15	
Moon 19-33	Nirayan Rasi 11.10 a.m. I.S.T. 30—1—1941 latitude 28-40'N Longitude 77-12'E		
Merc- 29-54 Sun 17-01			
Ven. 27-29	Mars 24-16		Neptune 4-29 Rahu 11-41

Balance of Rahu Dasa : 0 year 7 months 9 days,

Cusps

- I 6 Aries 44
- II 8 Taurus 44
- III 3 Gemini 44
- IV 26 Gemini 44
- V 22 Cancer 44
- VI 25 Leo 44

(Add 6 signs for other cusps)

Planets and Bhavas:	Jupiter, Saturn, Uranus in 1
	Fortuna in 2
	Rahu and Neptune in 6
	Mars in 8
	Sun, Venus in 10
	Moon and Mercury in 11
	Kethu in 12.

Note : Saturn and Jupiter in conjunction.

Rahu represents Mercury by occupation of Virgo.

Planet	Lord of star	Lord of sub
Sun	Moon	Saturn
Moon	Rahu	Mars
Mars	Mercury	Rahu
Mercury	Mars	Saturn .
Jupiter	Venus	Venus
Venus	Sun	Moon
Saturn	Venus	Venus
Rahu	Moon	Mars
Kethu	Saturn	Moon

The following questions are raised.—

Q. 1 Is marriage promised ?

Q. 2 If so, when, where, and with whom ?

Question 1: Is marriage promised?

Answer: Yes. Venus in a fruitful sign, and in 1) from Moon, is an indication that marriage is promised. But Saturn in 1, forming an aspect with Venus shows delays, impediments, and disappointments, yet not a total denial since the Saturn, Venus quintile aspect is good, and Venus in Vargothamamsa is definitely stronger than Saturn in debility. Therefore a delayed marriage is promised.

Question 2: If so, when with whom, and where?

Answer: Marriage will take place during the conjoined periods of the significators for houses 2, 7 and 11, when transits are also in harmony.

The significators

Houses 2 and 7 are vacant. Both are owned by Venus Jupiter and Saturn are in Venus star and Venus sub. So both are strong significators.

Moon and Mercury are in 11. Sun and Rahu are in Moon's star. Mars is in Mercury's star.

Rahu in Virgo represents Mercury and Kethu in Pisces represents Jupiter.

Of these, Jupiter, Saturn and Mars do not occupy the star or sub of planets owning houses 6, 8 or 12. We are presently not judging 6, 8 or 12, and so we shall take Jupiter, Saturn, and Mars as the strongest significators.

At the time of judgment, i.e., 3-12-1968, 10-45 A.M. I.S.T. at Hyderabad, the day is Tuesday, ruled by Mars. The star is Krithika ruled by Sun, Moon transiting Aries of Mars, while Saturn's Capricorn is ascending in the Eastern horizon. Therefore, Jupiter, Saturn, Mars and Sun are the planets who will bring about marriage.

Jupiter Dasa cannot bring about a result since other considerations indicate delay in marriage. Saturn Dasa, therefore, will bless the native with marriage.

At present, Saturn Dasa—Moon Bhukti is running, and lasts upto 12-3-1970. The next bhukti, that of Mars, between, 13-3-1970 and 21-4-1971 is favourable, and requires closer scrutiny for further reduction in time range. The first opportunity, after providing for Saturn's delay, occurs in April 1970 when Saturn transits the star of Venus, while Jupiter transits Mars star in Venus sign, Libra. At that time, Saturn in debility in Aries in opposition to Jupiter in Libra will have the least delaying effect.

Hence, marriage will take place during April 1970.

Jupiter, Saturn and Mars owning houses 1, 8, 9, 10, 11, 12 show that the husband will be a distant friend, and the marriage will involve a long journey from the birth place. He will be well-versed in arts holding an independent position. Lord of 2 and 7. Venus, in the star of Sun, lord of 5, and occupant of 10, suggest that the native will be employed, or financially independent from her husband.

MARRIAGE, A PROBLEM

Horoscope of a person Born at 8-3-28 A.M. (L M.T)
on 23-5-1925 at 13 deg.N and 80 deg E.

Ura 2-11	Budha 14 14	Sun 8-45 MOO. 14-02 Ven. 16-27	Mars 13-40 Lag. 16-41 Fort. 21-58
	Rasi		Rahu 15-23 Nap 27-13
Kotu 15-23			
Jup- 29-33		Sat. 16-44	

At the time of birth, the balance of Moon dasa was 6 years 11 months and 21 days. He entered Jupiter Dasa, Mercury Bhukti on 14-1-1962.

Saturn in 1, 3, 5, 7 or 10 counted from Lagna delays the time of fixation and celebration of the marriage and so, Saturn exalted in the 5th house, aspecting the 7th cusp by the third aspect delays the wedding till the native gets disgusted and dejected.

When a native has completed 30 years of age, especially in Tamil Nadu, when.- one is married normally early, the astrologer is to pose the question whether marriage is promised or not.

Moon and Venus are conjoined together in the fruitful sign Taurus-Rishaba. This combination normally contributes for , early marriage. But Venus is in the Sub of Saturn in 5, therefore, there will be delay till Saturn sub-period is over.

7th Cusp falls in Sagittarius-Dhanus, in fruitful sub ruled by lord of 2, Moon. So the native will lead a married life. Saturn's favourable aspect to 7th house and lord of 7, causes delay, but it does not deny.

Jupiter occupying the 7th house is favourable for marriage and happy married life as Jupiter is in the Constellation of Sun in 11th house and sub of Rahu significator of 2nd house.

Lord of 2 in the 11th Bhava (Moon) is auspicious.

It is said that there is difficulty and thereby delay in fixing the marriage if Saturn is connected with Moon and any of the houses 2, 7 or 11. Therefore one is to judge for how long Saturn will delay the marriage.

The beneficial aspect to a planet or an adverse aspect to it will be enjoyed or experienced by a person during their conjoined periods and sub-periods. If an aspect causes delay to come out successful in any attempt, the delay will be till the end of the conjoined period of the lord receiving the aspect and the aspecting malefic planet's Bhukti or sub-period. If the dasa is ruled by the planet 'A' and a malefic 'B' aspect 'A' then one cannot have success till 'A' Dasa 'B' Bhukti or 'A' Bhukti 'B' anthra is over: Later the benefic 'A' will give the favourable result during the sub-period of a favourable significator.

Hence, Jupiter who, as lord of 7, occupies the constellation of Rahu, Significator of 2, and promises marriage in his dasa, cannot be allowed to get him married till sub-period of Saturn in Jupiter's dasa is over.

Later a strong significator will give the marriage, in his sub-period (Bhukti).

Houses 2, 7 and 11 are judged.

- (a) The planets in the constellation of the occupants of the houses 2, 7 or 11,
- (b) the occupants.
- (c) the planets in the constellation of the lords of the houses 2, 7 or 11,
- (d) the lords of 2, 7 or 11,

- (e) planets conjoined with them, or
- (f) planets aspected by them are the signifiers of
 - (1) the time of marriage,
 - (2) the description of partner,
 - (3) the state of married life, etc.

Rahu is in the second house. Arudhra, Swathi and Sathabhisha are the stars governed by Rahu. Mars, the lord of 11, is in Arudhra. Saturn (the delaying planet) is in Swathi. No planet is in Sathabhisha. Hence Mars has the strength to signify the marriage. Jupiter occupies the 7th house. Its stars are Punarvasu, Visakam and Poorattathi. Excepting Fortuna and Uranus, no planet in Jupiter's star.

11th house is occupied by Mercury, Sun and Moon. Mercury as lord of Lagna, in Parivarthana with Mars, the lord of 11, and in the constellation of Venus, the chief governor of matrimony, is auspicious for the fixation and celebration of the marriage.

Sun, lord of 3 in own constellation, in the 11th house indicates that the partner will come from a known family, neither related already closely nor a perfect stranger. She can be a distant relation.

Moon, the lord of 2, in its own constellation Rohini, in exaltation, in the 11th Bhava, is a very strong significator.

Moon rules the second house: Jupiter is the lord of 7 and Mars owns the 11th house. Moon and Jupiter are discussed. Mars governs the stars Mrigasirisha, Chithra and Dhanishta. No planet occupies any of the three stars. Mars, the lord of 11, is auspicious and strong.

Hence Moon, Jupiter, Mercury and Mars are, in their order, strong to indicate marriage.

As the question is put at 11-20 A.M. on 19-4-1961 on a Wednesday with Rohini star when Gemini was rising, I took this moment to find out the ruling planets for confirmation so that I can predict with confidence.

The position of the planets then was as follows:—

Mercury Venus	Sun	Moon	Lagna Mars
Kethu	Rasi		Uranus
Saturn Jupiter			Rahu
		Neptune	

Mercury, the lord of Wednesday, the Lagna, Mercury and Mars in Lagna, with Moon in Mars star Mrigasirisha are to be judged.

Moon indicates the mind of the questioner and the nature of the query.

Moon was in the constellation of Mars, the lord of 11; 11th house indicates elder brother. Moon is in the second house to the eleventh, indicating elder brother's finance or family or both. The lord of the 11th house was in Punarvasu star governed by Jupiter, which aspects the second house to the 11th.. Hence the query was about the elder brother and the answer will be favourable.

Therefore, take the planets which have connection with the ascendant and the Moon sign. They are the same planets which will rule at the time when the result of the query will fructify.

So I decided that the marriage must take place during Jupiter Dasa, Mercury Bhukti. The Anthra may be of Mercury, Moon, Mars or Jupiter. Note down these periods,

Then find out whether Sun transits in the sign of either Dasanatha or Bhukthinatha and in the star of Dasanatha or Bhukthinatha.

Jupiter Dasa :— Sagittarius and Pisces are ruled by Jupiter. In South India, when Sun transits in Dhanus-Sagittarius none celebrates marriage.

Hence find out whether Mercury, Moon or Mars has any star in Pisces—Revathi is ruled by Mercury. Hence, one date is when Sun transits in Revathi star.

Mercury owns two houses, Gemini and Virgo. Tamils do not celebrate marriages when Sun transits in Virgo. So find the stars belonging to the significators in Gemini. Mrigasirisha is governed by Mars ; Punarvasu is ruled by Jupiter. So when Sun transits in these areas, marriage can take place.

Moon owns the sign Cancer-Kataka. When Sun transits in this sign, none celebrates marriage.

Mars owns Aries and Scorpio. In Aries there is no star belonging to Mercury, Jupiter or Moon. In Scorpio the first $3^{\circ}20'$ is ruled by Jupiter and the last $13^{\circ}20'$ by Mercury.

Hence one is to select, any of these areas.

Now, find out, from the Udu dasa system which anthara, sub period agrees. That is the fortnight when the marriage should take place. It is found that when Sun transits in Revathi star, he will have Jupiter Dasa, Mercury Bhukti Mercury Anthra and Jupiter Shookshma.

Sun transits in Revathi between 1st and 13th April, every year. As Jupiter is the lord of the Dasa, select the sub of Jupiter in Mercury's star Revathi, according to Krishnamurti Padhdhati:

(a) Jupiter, the lord the sign Pisces :

(b) Revathi, governed by Mercury

(c) This area from $26^{\circ}6' 4''$ to $27^{\circ}53' 20''$, is under the control of Jupiter.

Every year Sun transits in this area between 8th and 10th April. 8-4-62 was a Sunday with Karthikai star upto 9-11 A.M. Then followed the Janma Nakshathra Rohini.

9-4-62 was a Monday: Rohini, Janma Nakshathra is over by 8-31 A.M. Rahu Kalam ends by 9 A.M. The star Mrigasirisha is governed by Mars.

Actually the marriage took place, when the ascendant was in Punarvasu star, governed by Jupiter, in the sign Gemini owned by Mercury, in Mars Star Mrigasirisham, and on a Monday ruled by Moon.

It is worthy to note that :—

- (a) the ruling planets at the time of query are the ruling planets at the time of birth and
- (b) the ruling planets at the time of fulfilment of the querist's desire are also the ruling planets at the moment of query.

When a few planets are the significators for marriage, they not only portray the time of marriage; they also describe the partner her birth, her ruling planets and her description. Actually the partner is born in the sign Virgo ruled by Mercury, in Hastham star governed by Moon, in the ascendant Sagittarius owned by Jupiter and on a Tuesday, under the control of Mars.

The bride was born at C A.M. (L.M.T.) on Tuesday 10-11-1936, at Kancheepuram. The chart is as follows :

			Kethu
Saturn	Rasi		
Lagna Jupiter Rahu	Venus	Sun Mercury	Moon Mars

Dear Sir,

I will be failing in my duty if I do not congratulate you for the prediction which you offered in 1961 at Delhi. I consulted you for my daughter's marriage and you predicted that she will get married only in 1966 that too on a Monday in the last week of May, 1966. Only today we have fixed up the marriage and it is really surprising to note that I am celebrating it on 30th May which is a Monday. As I am writing in a hurry, I am not giving in detail the other particulars regarding the bridegroom which have also agreed. Really he is in Automobile and in the Defense, as you said.

I thank for your uncanny prediction according to your Padhdhati. I shall be grateful to you if you will be pleased to grace the occasion with your presence along with your family and children.

Yours sincerely

Mr. J.

Inspector of Police

New Delhi.

The horoscope of the bride is as under :

	Mart Saturn	Jupiter	
Kethu Mercury	31—1—1942 Saturday		Lagna Moon
Kethu Venus			Rahu

Saturn Dasa balance at time of birth 7 years 1 month and 12 days.

Therefore she is running Mercury Dasa from 12-2-1949. It will be over by 12- 3-1966.

Why should I say that till February, 1966 she cannot get married and it should be in the last week of May, 1966 ?

- (1) 7th Cusp receives aspect directly from Moon, which is its own sign
- (2) Ketu, a node, conjoined with Mercury has to give the results of Mercury.
- (3) Ketu is in the constellation of the node in the second house
- (4) Ketu is to indicate, lord of 7 also.
- (5) No other planet is in the constellation of Rahu.
- (6) Sun and Venus are in 7 and Jupiter is in 11. No planet is in Sun's star except Saturn. Mars and Rahu are in Venus star. No planet is in Jupiter's star.
- (7) Moon alone is in the constellation of Saturn and is in the sub of a fruitful planet and sign.
- (8) When you study the sub, you can understand that the favourable ones are Ketu, Saturn, Moon and Venus. Hence, I pitched upon Ketu dasa, Ketu Bhukti ; Sani Anthra as the time of marriage which comes after the 3rd week of May, 1966.

Further, Sun, lord of 2, to fix the day must transit in Venus sign, Moon star Saturn or Ketu sub. Sun enters Moon's star generally on 23rd May any year- Saturn sub or Ketu sub will be end of May or beginning of June. So I predicted.

It is not uncommon that a few may advance an argument, that the girl was, so far, having Ashtama Sani. What a hasty conclusion will be asked by a student, who will, unhesitatingly put the question "Then, does it mean that people born with Moon in Cancer will remain unmarried till Ashtama Sani is over ?

A few may say that "Guru balam" was not found in 1961 or 1963 etc." Now the marriage has come up. Is there the so called Guru Balam or Viyaya Balam at the time of marriage.

It is advisable to unlearn such of those rules which will fail miserably, in larger number of cases than occasional success in a very few cases.

time of marriage*(Example II)*

I. KRV born on 21-8-1932

Time of birth : 4.48 A.M. I.S.T.

Place : Trichur (Kerala)

Birth star : Anusham

Balance of Sani Dasa at birth: 9 y. 0 m. 24 d.

IX 12°13'	X 14°13'	XI 15°13'	XII 14°13'
VIII 11°13'	NIRAYANA BHAVA CUSPS		I 12°47'
VII 12°47'			II 11°13'
VI 14°13'	V 15°13'	IV 14°13'	III 12°13'
Rahu 14°28'			
	Nirayana Rasi Chart		Lagna 12°47'
			Guru 14°35'
			Sukra 29°0'
			Sun 4°14'
			Budha 26°38'
Sani 24°34'	Moon 10°18'		Kethu 14°28'
			Kuia 19°21'

Star Lord		Sub Lord
Lagna	Sani	Kuja
Sun	Kethu	Moon
Moon	Sani	Sukra
Kuja	Moon	Budha
Budha	Sukra	Kethu
Guru	Sani	Guru
Sukra	Budha	Sani
Sani	Sukra	Budha
Rahu	Sani	Rahu
Kethu	Moon	Rahu
Meridian	Sukra	Sukra

Bhava Positions

Lagna— Guru, Sukra and Sun

2nd House Budha

3rd ⁹⁹ Kethu, Kuja

4th ⁹⁹ Moon

6th ⁹⁹ Retrograde Sani

9th ¹⁹ Rahu

Sukra Dasa—Sukra Bhukti 15-9-1964 to 1 M-J968,

Sukra Dasa—Sukra Bhukti —Budha Antaram 15-5-1967 to 5-11-1967.

Rahu Sookshma lasts from 16-8-1967 to 11-9-1967.

7th cusp is in Capricorn (sign of Sani) in Sravana star and in Rahu sub. Rahu is strongly aspected by Mars/opposition aspect. Guru is in fairly exact trine aspect with Rahu, who also represents Guru in a way. Lord of 7th house Sani is retrograde. So the marriage of the native is likely to be delayed considerably, say, up to middle age. Because of Guru's strong aspect on Rahu, the sub lord of 7th cusp marriage will surely take place, but after much vexatious delay. These views are confirmed by the following indications also. Lord of 7, Sani is in the 6th house and in 12th house position to the 7th. Moreover, it is a retrograde planet which generally delays the matters represented by the house. Sani is strongly aspected by Mars, who also, in turn, is aspected by Sani-Mutual aspects, and both are square aspects

Since Kuja and Sani are in the sub of Budha and as the aspect of Kuja is passed on to Budha through Sani by trine aspect, marriage of the native cannot take place, till the end of Budha Dasa. Added to this, Budha is in the sub of Kethu, which is conjoined with Mars, Budha is lord of 3 and 12. What about Kethu Dasa? Kethu gives the effect of Mars, being in close conjunction with it. It is also in the sub of Rahu, who is opposed by Mars. So Kethu Dasa also nullifies marriage. Sukra is favourable, being lord of 11 and also, as it is the *f*Karaka for marriage. Let us apply the method of K.P. and find out the marriage time. Houses 2, 7 and 11 are to be analysed for marriage.

Budha is in 7th House ; Sukra alone is in Budha's star. Lord of 2 is Sun. No planet occupies Sun's stars. So Sukra and Sun are significators.

7th house is unoccupied by planets. Moon, Guru and Rahu are in Sani's stars. Guru aspects the 7th cusp also. We can drop Guru as Rahu, the node is alone in Meena Rasi. So Moon and Rahu are significators. 11th house is not occupied by any planet. Sukra is lord of 11. Budha and Sani are in Sukra star. So the strong significators are Sukra, Sun, Moon, Rahu, Budha and Sani. Sani can be dropped as it is in 12 to 7 and also as Budha and Rahu are posited in its stars. Sukra cannot be dropped, as it is in Budha's star and as Budha is in Sukra's star. As Sun is in the star of Kethu and sub of Moon, it can be eliminated.

Moon is posited in the star of Sani, lord of 7. Sukra, lord of 11 is in Budha's star ; Budha occupies 2nd house. Sukra is in the sub of Sani, lord of 7.

Rahu is in the star of Sani, lord of 7. Budha occupies 2nd house and is in the star of Sukra, lord of 11, and 4 also, by lordship and position Sukra is the strongest significator. Next comes Budha by position. Next comes Rahu, and finally Moon. So marriage can take place in the conjoined periods of these planets. The Marriage can take place in Sukra Dasa, Sukra Bhukthi, Budha Antaram and moon or Rahu Sookshma. Now we have to see the transits of planets to pinpoint the date of marriage.

On 28-8-1967	=	Sukra Dasa, Sukra Bhukthi, Budha
Period		Antaram and rahu Sookhma

Monday falls on 28-8-1967. Monday is ruled by Moon. Budha transits Sukra's star Pooram. Sukra transits Sukra's star. Moon transits Sukra's sign Vrishabha and transits its own star Rohini and also is in the 11th house of the horoscope of the native. Rahu transits Mesha rasi, in Kethu star and is in its own sub. On this day Sun's position is exactly on the cusp of the second house. The marriage of the native actually took place on 28-8-1967. Even the "Muhoortam" of the marriage was in Tula lagna, ruled by Sukra. As transit effects and dasa bhukti effects are in perfect agreement, the incident took place exactly according to the rules enunciated in Krishnamurti Padhdhati. So it is absolutely necessary that dasa bhukti effects must agree with the results of the transits of planets, at the time of fructification of an event.

H. K.C.S. born on 20-7-1911.

Place: Latitude—11 °42'N

Long. — 75°30'E

Thursday—Time 5.54 p.m. I.S.T.

Star; Bharani

Y.M.D.

Sukra Dasa Balance : 9 0 0

	Moon 20-40 Sani 26-0 Kuja 10-40 Rahu 13-17		
	Nirayana Rasi Chart		Sun 4-07 Budha 21-17
			Sukra 18-55
Lagna 19-50'		Guru 12-36 Ket 13-17 Fortune 6-23	

IV 27°30'	V 27°30'	VI 23°30«	VII 19°50'
III 24°30'	RASI		VIII 21°30'
II 21°30'			IX 24°30'
I 19°50'	XII 23°30'	XI 27°30'	X 27°30'

Star Lord

Sub Lord

Sun	Sani	Sani
Moon	Sukra	Gum
Kuja	Kethu	Sani
Budha	Budha	Sukra
Guru	Rahu	Budha
Sukra	Sukra	Rahu
Sani	Sukra	Kethu
Kethu	Rahu	Budha
Rahu	Kethu	Budha
ASC	Sukra	Rahu
Fortuna	Kuja	Moon
M. C.	Kuja	Guru

Houses 2, 7 and 11 and planet Sukra have to be examined for marriage time. 7th cusp is the Budha's sign, Rahu star and Mars sub. Moon and Sani are in conjunction. Sani aspects the 7th cusp. Moon is in square aspect to Budha, but in close trine, aspect to Venus, posited in the 8th house. So marriage will be delayed up-to the middle age. Moon dasa cannot give marriage for obvious reasons. Mars conjoined with Rahu

cannot give marriage. Good results of Mars can only be given by Rahu, as it is a node and produces all the results of Mars.

2nd house is unoccupied by planets. Sun only is posited in Sani's star. Sun is a significator. Mars aspects Sun, but as Rahu is conjoined with it, Rahu is to be taken as a powerful significator. It is in Mesha Rasi. It is near to Moon also.

7th house lord is Budha, and Sun occupies the 7th house. Saturn aspects sun—quintile aspects. Mars aspects Sun—square aspect. Guru conjoined with Kethu aspects Rahu and Mars—opposition aspect But Mars conjoined with Rahu opposes Guru. So these mutual aspects produce only neutral effects. Again, we have to come to Rahu as a significator. 7th lord Budha is in its own star. Lord of 11 is Sukra. Sani, Moon and Sukra are posited in the stars of Sukra only. So finally, the significators are Rahu, Sani, Sukra and Budha. Moon has been left out as it is in close conjunction with Sani and also as it is lord of the 8th house.

Rahu is the strongest. It is in the sub of lord of 7. Next comes Sani which is lord of 2 and is posited in Sukra's star. For marriage Sani is stronger than Sun as the former is in the star of "Karaka", Sukra. So Sun can be eliminated as a weak significator. So marriage can take place in the conjoined periods of these planets.

Rahu Dasa—Rahu Bhukti—Sani Antaram

—Budha Sookshma

Sani Antaram in Rahu Dasa and Rahu Bhukti,

lasts from 25-4-1944 to 29-9-1944.

In it Budha Sookshma lasts from 20-5-1944 to 12-6- 1944. We have to pinpoint the date with the help of transits of planets.

2-6-1944: On this date, Friday falls, which is ruled by Sukra. Sun transits Vrishabha Rasi ruled by Sukra. Sani is in Mithuna Rasi (Budha's sign) and is posited in the star of Mars. Mars in Kataka Rasi in the star of Sani. Sun is in

Rohini in Vrishaba Rasi, in Sukra's sign. Sukra is in Vrishaba Rasi in Rohini star. Budha is in Mesha Rasi in Sukra's star. Rahu is in Kataka Rasi. It is posited in Sani's star and also in the 7th Bhava. Moon transits Kanya Rasi (Budha's sign) and is in the star of Kuja. Moon and Mars get some prominence. Mars is represented by Rahu which is in close conjunction with it. On this day Sun forms semi-sextile aspect to the 7th cusp. Moon forms a sextile aspect to Budha in the radical horoscope. Sani being in close conjunction with Moon, represents it to a very great extent. The marriage actually took place on 2-6-1944 in Bombay. The muhoortam was fixed at about 9 p.m. owing to war time conditions obtaining then. It may be of some interest to see in detail the transits of the significators and luminaries on this day for the "Muhoortam Time" : —

Sign-Degree-Minute

	S.O.I.	Star-Lord	Sub
Moon	5-27-12	Mars	Guru
Sun	1-18-47	Moon	Budha
Rahu	3-7-0	Sani	Budha
Budha	0-20-40	Sukra	Budha
Sukra	1-11-57	Moon	Rahu
Sani	2-4-37	Kuja	Sukra

So, transit effects of planets agree with the Dasa bhukti periods according to the rules of Krishnamurti Padhdhati.

LETTERS TO THE AUTHOR

Shri K. S. KRISHNAMURTHI,
Editor,
 Astrology and Athrishta,
 MADRAS.

Sir,

I am a regular reader of your magazine since August 1969. I was so much impressed by your scientific approach that I had an earnest desire to consult you. To my good luck your good self was available in Delhi. I consulted you on 14-10-69 at about 8 a.m., at Lodi Colony. The following particulars will show how your prediction came out correct.

Question : My marriage when ?

I was asked to give a number between 0 and 249.

At that moment the number which came to my mind instantaneously was 77. Within few seconds you gave the following predictions in writing. (I do not know how your goodself could calculate so quickly).

(1) Negotiations after 2-12-69 alone will materialise.

(2) Betrothal—Third week of February 1970.

(3) Marriage—May 1970.

Now the actual dates.

(1) Negotiations materialised on 5-12-69.

(2) Betrothal date was finished on 17-2-70 i.e., exactly in the third week of February.

(2) Marriage—Fixed on 7-5-1970.

There are people who laugh at those who consult astrologer. But I say that nobody can ever dare laugh at a person who consults our Guruji or the followers of His Padhdhati.

I may also state that another astrologer collected details of my past life, rectified my birth time according to his method and then predicted that my marriage could not take place before October 1970.

Long live our Guruji whose predictions on the basis of Horary are more true than another who rectified birth time collecting past data.

Thanking once again,

Yours faithfully.

S. P. G.

A 65/331, Moti Bagh-1,
, New Delhi—23,
31st March, 1970.

No. 25, Road 11- 12.

Petaling Jaya,
MALAYSIA.

The Editor,
ASTROLOGY & ATHRISHTA
12, Brahmin Street,
Saidapet,
MADRAS 5.

Revered Sir,

This letter is to express my deep reverence and gratefulness to you in respect of your correct prediction and gracious blessings.

On 16th May 1970, my parents consulted you about the time of my marriage. You assured us that betrothal ceremony will take place on 31st May 1970 and marriage on 3rd September 1970.

As the first part came very true, we invited you to do pooja and bless us.

We are very happy and grateful. You may publish my letter of gratefulness in your valuable book for the benefit of all the readers.

We request you to bless us on the day of may marriage if you visit Petaling Jaya.

With my respects and regards.

Yours sincerely,

S.V. S.

(Marriage took place on 3-9-70, as predicted.) — Author

Respected Sir,

I am glad to write this letter to you, for your disciple Mr. G. D. Kale's prediction about the date of my marriage has proved to be very true. I have been hearing much about you and your method "Krishnamurti Padhdhati" till now ; but today I am myself a witness to the great accuracy of your method. Need I say that this incident has increased my measure of esteem towards you ?

Yours truly,

(Sd.) A.P.D.

B-10, Jeevan Tarang,

193, Garodia Nagar,

Ghatkopar (East), BOMBAY.

From

Dy. Regr. of Newspapers of India,

A—43/D2, Moti Bagh,

NEW DELHI-23.

My dear Gurudev,

Namaskar.

I take this opportunity of sending you all our sincere good wishes for a happy New Year full of prosperity and good luck.

With your blessings the marriage of my daughter was celebrated on 24-11-69. She is now in U.K. and with God's grace happy. *All these have happened as predicted*, by you.

Surprisingly the predictions concerning my other daughter also have come very true. She got a flat in Bombay and her husband had promotion on the dates of prediction, and has been transferred to SURAT.

Yours Sincerely,

(Sd.) V.S. V.

SEPARATION FROM PARTNER

Separation comes only after union. So let us examine for the union and then the separation.

The horoscope of the native is as follows : —

Asc 20-25 Ven 19-21	Moon 0-11 Sun 7-5 Merc 19-20 Mars 21-28 II 25-43	III 22-25	Ketu 14-11 IV 15-25
Sat 25-33 XII 9-43	21-4-1936 5-07 a.m. 30-55N 75-54 E		V 9-25
XI 9-25			VI 9-43
Jup 01-24 Rahu 14-11 MC 15-25	IX 22-25	VIII 25-43	VII 20-25

Kethu Dasa balance 6 years 10 months 25 days.

Union was on 22-6-65. Tuesday Uthrapada star day.

Judge houses 2, 7 and 11. Second house extends from 25°48' Aries to 22°25' Taurus. Seventh extends from 20°25' Virgo to 25°43' Libra. 11th is from 9°25' Capricorn to 9°43' Aquarius. No planet is posited in the second, seventh and eleventh houses,

Lords of 2, 7 and 11 are Mars, Mercury and Saturn. Find out whether there is a node in any of the signs owned by these three planets. Kethu in Gemini represents Mercury, lord of Virgo, where the 7th cusp falls, (7th house is only 10° in Virgo, beginning at 20° in Virgo and 25° in Libra. Even though most of the seventh house is in Libra yet the lord of the seventh Bhava is that planet which owns the sign where the 7th cusp falls.) Hence take Kethu also and give preference to Kethu

Lord of 2 Mars governs Mrigasira, Chitra and Danishta. No planet is in Mars star. Hence Mars is a significator. Mercury rules Ashlesha, Jyeshtha and Revathi — Venus alone is in Mercury star and Venus is very strong. Kethu governs Asvini, Magha and Moola. Moon, Sun and Jupiter are in Kethu star. Sun is exalted. Jupiter is in own sign. Both are stronger. Saturn governs Pushya, Anuradha and Uthrapadrapada. No planet is in Saturn star. Hence Saturn is very strong. Therefore Mars, Jupiter, Sun and Saturn are the strongest

Actually marriage took place during Sun Dasa Jupiter Bhukti, Saturn Anthra which ran between 12-5-1965 and 28-6-1965 on the day when Jupiter Shookshma started. The day of marriage being Tuesday, Mars ruled the day. The Nakshatra in which Moon transited was Uthrapadra governed by Sani ; Moon was in Meena Rasi owned by the Guru.

Hence the method suggested by Guruji Shri K.S. Krishna murti is very correct. All points do agree.

(Let us see whether marriage was promised ; if so once or more than once. Guruji has said that it is the sub lord of the 7th cusp which decides the above factors. The 7th cusp is in moon constellation and Kethu sub. Kethu representing Mercury as lord of 7 promises marriage. As Kethu is posited in Gemini a dual sign and it was in Rahu constellation who was situated in Sagittarius another dual sign it is certain that he will marry more than once ; plurality promised.)

According to Guruji, it is not a tendency. It is a certainty. Hence this native will marry more than once and it is for the time of event, significators are selected by judging the houses 2, 7 and 11 which never fails.

(One important factor which readers should note is that if a planet happens to be the significator of any of the houses 2, 7 and 11 and it itself happens to be the strong and single significator of the sixth house, it will not give the marriage even though it is a significator of 2, 7 or 11 as the sixth house is separation from wife if already married. When such is the case, how can it give marriage)

Separation

Judge houses 1, 6, 10 and 12.

No planet is in 6 and 10. They are owned by Sun and Jupiter.

Moon, Sun, Mercury and Mars are in 1. Saturn and Venus are in 12. Kethu is in Mercury's sign. Rahu is in Jupiter's sign. Hence majority of the planets are more for separation. Hence it will be very difficult to fix in which period one will have this separation as most of the planets are in one way or the other connected with the houses 1, 6, 10 and 12.

Only in such cases, ruling planets at moment of query are useful to reject a few and select the actual significators. Today Saturday 18-1-69. Lagna at which this is judged is Taurus ruled by Venus. The star in which lagna falls is Karthik governed by Sun. Moon transits in Saturn sign Sun star Uthrashada. Sun's star is not occupied by any planet. Saturn star is not occupied by any. Venus is in Mercury star and own sub (posited in 12). Hence Venus indicates about marital life (7th house matters) and also separation.

Jupiter which is connected with 7th house matters as it was in Moola ruled by Kethu who represents Mercury, owner of 7th house is in Venus sub. Hence Jupiter is also for separation. Hence Jupiter Bhukti Venus Anthra gave separation.

Can there be a divorce?

As the 7th cusp sub lord is Kethu which occupies Gemini, plurality is indicated. As our law does not permit second marriage, when the first partner is alive, there can be either of the two ; i.e., demise of first wife and then second marriage or divorce and after the lapse of some period, second marriage.

Further if the sub lord of the second cusp is connected with 7th house, second marriage; if connected with 11th house, one will keep a keep (get basic sustenance), as 7th house significator shows legal bondage whereas the 11th indicates attachment and friendship.

Second cusp is in 25°43' in Aries. Sub lord is Mercury. It is lord of 7. Hence second cusp is connected with the 7th. Therefore second marriage is promised.

Moon is in Kethu star Kethu sub, Moon is very strong in giving second marriage-Jupiter will contribute for second marriage Mars, lord of second cusp, has no planet in its star. It must bring about second wedding. Hence Moon Dasa Mars Bhukti Jupiter Anthra will bring about second marriage in March 1970. Divorce will be sanctioned in Moon, Rahu, i.e., June 1969

DAUGHTER'S WEDDING - WHEN?

The horoscope of your daughter is given below : —

V 11-32	VI 10-32	VII 6-28 Moon 28-19	VIII 5-32 Sat. 17.35
IV 9-32	7—10—1944 9-45 a.m. 19-50 N 74-48 E		Rahu 0-22 IX 6-32
III 6-32 Kethu 0-22			X 9-32 Jup. 22-32
II 5-32	Lagna 6-28	Ven. 17-59 XII 10-32 Mars 2-45	Merc. 10-31 XI 11-32 Sun 20-47

Mars Dasa balance; 4 years, 4 months 18 days.

As regards marriage, one is to judge houses 2, 7 and 11. Lagna is in Scorpio (Nirayana). The second cusp falls in Sagittarius at 5° 32' and the house extends up to 6°32' in Capricorn. Kethu is in Capricorn at 0°22'. Therefore, Kethu is in the 2nd house. 7th cusp falls at 6°28' in Taurus and the 8th cusp is at 5°32' in Gemini. 7th extends from 6°28' Taurus to 5°32' in Gemini. Moon is in 28°19' in Taurus. Therefore Moon alone is in the 7th house. 11th cusp falls at 11°32' Virgo and the 12th at 10°32' Libra. As Mercury is in 10°31' Virgo, it goes to 10th bhava but Sun 20°47' in Virgo is in the 11th

Bhava, Mars in $2^{\circ}45'$ in Libra is in the 11th whereas, Venus in $17^{\circ}59'$ goes to the 12th Bhava. Therefore the occupants of 2, 7 and 11 are Kethu, Moon, Sun and Mars.

No planet is in Kethu star. Mercury and Sun are in Moon's star, Kethu is in Sun's star and Moon and Mars are in Mars star.

One has to see whether any of the significator's sign is occupied either by the nodes Rahu or Kethu. In Moon sign there is Rahu. Therefore even though Moon is in the 7th Bhava, we have to give preference to Rahu and planets in its constellation. (Further Rahu is in the constellation of Guru, lord of 2.) So we have to take Venus and Saturn posited in Rahu constellation. So the above are the significators.

To eliminate a few significators and give importance to the other few, also to reduce the number of significators and make a selection of the best and strongest, we have to find out the ruling planets at the moment of judgment, as at present i.e., at the moment of judgment the lagna falls at $22^{\circ}55'$ and the star is Pushya (Saturn star in Moon sign on Monday, the 9th December 1968, we have to take only Jupiter, Saturn, Venus and Moon or Jupiter Saturn, Venus Rahu ! The latter is stronger.

According to transit also we have to judge when it will agree with all these. Negotiation will take place at the time Sun transits in Jupiter's sign Saturn star, i.e., 3rd week of March, 1970. Betrothal will come up during Jupiter, Saturn, Venus, Moon conjoined period, i.e., around 3rd week of April 1970, and the marriage will take place during the time when Sun is in Jupiter star, Saturn sub around 7th July, 1970.

The 7th cusp falls at $6^{\circ}28'$ in Taurus, which is Venus' sign. Sun's star and Mercury sub. Therefore, the physical feature and the character of the bridegroom will be absolutely satisfactory, magnanimous, modest, polite, accommodative and adjusting; but always having dual thoughts and taking time to take a decision. As regards his profession is concerned, we have to judge $9^{\circ}32'$ of Aquarius, Saturn sign Rahu star Jupiter sub. To me it appears that he will be a Sales Representative or an agent to deal with Drugs and Pharmaceuticals. He will be in the medical line.

SON'S MARRIAGE—WHEN?

"My son was born on the 11th September, 1942 at 1-56 A.M. (IST.) at Aiu ihara (7N30' and 90E57'). I want to know when he will get married"

His correct horoscope is worked out below :

X 5°28'	XI 6°28'	XII 7°28'	Lagna 3°28' Jup. 26°32'
Kethu 10°26' IX 2°28'	Lagna 3°28' Mithuna		II 3°28'
VIII 3°28'			III 2°28' Ven. 7°28' Rahu 10°25' Sun 24°31' Moon 26°32'
VII 3°28'	VI 7°28'	V 6°28'	Mars 2°43' IV 5°28' Mercury 20°26'

Ayanamsa used ; 22°57' (Krishnamurti) balance Venus Dasa at birth is 2 months 12 days.

Planets	Lord of the Constellation	Sub Lord
Sun	Venus	Mercury
Moon	Venus	Kethu
Mars	Sun	Jupiter
Mercury	Moon	Venus
Jupiter	Jupiter	Kethu
Venus	Kethu	Rahu
Saturn	Moon	Mercury
Rahu	Kethu	Saturn
Kethu	Rahu	Jupiter

4hC seventh cusp is in Kethu star and Sun sub.

The lord of 7th, Jupiter, is in lagna in Gemini aspecting 7th house and the sublord of 7th cusp, Sun, is a significator as it is conjoined with lord of 2, Moon, hence marriage is promised.

For marriage, consider houses 2, 7 and 11. Second house is vacant. Its lord is Moon whose constellations are Rohini, Hasta and Sravana. Mercury is in Hasta while Saturn is in Rohini. Hence Mercury, Saturn and Moon are the significators of second house.

Seventh house is vacant. Its lord is Jupiter. Punarvasu, Visaka and P. B. pada are the stars of Jupiter, No planet is in the above stars, except Jupiter himself who is in Punarvasu. Hence Jupiter is a strong significator.

Eleventh house is vacant. Its lord is Mars. Its constellations are Mrigasira, Chitra and Dhanishta. No planet is in the above stars. Hence Mars is a strong significator.

Mars, Sun, Rahu and Venus are in conjunction with the significators Mercury and Moon. Hence Rahu is the strongest; others are weak.

Now reject those planets which are in the sub of the planets in 1, 6 and 10, as these are the 12th house to the houses, 2, 7 and 11, and select the planets that are on the sub of the planets signifying 2, 7 and 11.

So your son should get married during the conjoined periods of the significators. Now your son is running Rahu dasa, Jupiter Bhukti from 5th August, 1968 to 29th December, 1970. Hence the sub period of Jupiter is highly favourable for marriage.

"Well it be possible to hint at the month of marriage, please ?"

"Well, it is always done."

Any doubts must be clarified and confirmed with the ruling planets at the time of judgment. Now the time is 11-54 P.M. -10-1969) today is Thursday, ruled by Jupiter.

Moon transits in the sign (Simha) of Sun and in the star of Sun too.

Ascendant rising at this moment is Dhanus, the sign of Jupiter, and the lord of star in which this ascendant transits in Venus.

Hence the ruling planets are Jupiter, Sun and Venus. In the natives' chart, Rahu and Venus are in the same sign and star and as such Rahu represents Venus too. Hence the common ones found among the significators are Rahu and Jupiter. So I predict that your son will get married in Rahu Dasa, Jupiter Bhukti, Rahu Anthra, Rahu Shookshma or Jupiter Shookshma and it will be between 10th August, 1970 and 9th September, 1970 (mostly in Rahu itself). This is definite and will take place without any failure.

"Krishnamurti Padhdhati is true and I am telling the truth."

"Can you tell me the exact day, please?"

"It will be a Thursday."

"I mean, can you pin-point the date please?"

"That is simple for the followers of KRISHNAMURTI PADHDHATI. Now we are still in 1969. I do not have the ephemeris, for the year 1970. it will be available in December only. Hence please call on me in the happy New Year when it is available and I will pin-point the correct date for you."

All these are worked out according to "KRISHNAMURTI PADHDHATI" which is the "Kamadhenu" to all those yearning for the milk of TRUTH.

(It would be on 27-8-1970) when Sun will cross the natal position of Rahu ; Mars, lord of 11, comes to Kethu's star in Sun's sign Simha (Kethu and Sun conjointly rule the 7th cusp ; Rahu transits in its own star and sub of Guru, bhukti lord; and bhukti lord Guru transits Swathi owned by Rahu. So on Thursday, Punarvasu star day, in Thula lagna on 27-8-1970 marriage must be celebrated. [Author].

LIFE WITH WIFE

"What about my married life?"

"Please give a number within 249".

"78, please".

"For 78 the lagna is 21 degrees 33 mts., 20 seconds in Cancer".

The horoscope is as follows for this time on 15-10-1969 for 28°40' N, 77°12' East:

IX 15-07	Saturn (R) 13-13 X 17-07	XI 20-07	XII 22-07
Rahu 26-03 VIII 16-07			Lagna 21-33-20
VII 21-33			II 16-07 Kethu 26-03
Mars 22-20 VI 22-07	V 20-07 Moon 18-39	IV 17-07	Venus 3-53 Mer. 10-27 III 15-07 Jup. 24-17 Sun 28-28

in order to ascertain whether the married life will be pleasurable or painful, judge the sub-lord of the 11th cusp. No doubt, the 7th house indicates wife; yet for harmony, happiness and pleasure which are indicated by the 11th house, one is to judge the sublord of the 11th cusp. 11th cusp falls in Moon's star and Kethu sub. Kethu is in the second house, which mean 8 to the 7th. The query concerns the 7th house relative and 11th unity. When Kethu is in the constellation of a planet 8 to 7, Sukra. and it (Kethu) itself is in the 8th to 7, then it is most undesirable to the 7th house relative. Kethu is to give the results of Venus as it is in Venus constellation ; also of Sun as it is in Sun's sign.

Venus is in Sun's star, Saturn sub. Saturn is in retrograde motion; therefore, Kethu cannot give pleasant life with this wife.

Next query would be, WILL IT END IN DIVORCE ? Moon which indicates the nature of query is in the constellation of Mercury who is deposited in 8 to 7 : it is lord of 3 and 12 to you. 12th house is not occupied by any planet. Mercury is the owner and Moon alone is in Mercury star. Therefore, separation is indicated by Mercury and Moon.

Divorce is to be seen from houses one, six and ten. First house is not occupied ; 6 (which is 12 to 7) is occupied by Mars; and the 10th is owned by Mars. Jupiter and Sun alone are in Mars' star. Mars shows bold action, quarrels and wife leaving you and living apart, separately. Saturn aspecting the 7th and situated in Kethu constellation nurtures no happy relations with this wife : and Jupiter in Mars star will lead you to a court of law and cause litigation. The moment Mercury Dasa Kethu Bhukti starts, exactly after 1 month and 2 days, the case will end and divorce will be awarded.

The next query would be whether you will have another marriage. We have to find out the sub-lord of the 7th, and if it is in any manner connected with a dual sign or a dual planet, second marriage is shown. Venus is the sub-lord of the 7th and Venus is conjoined with Mercury in Mercury's sign. Therefore, during Mercury Dasa Venus Bhukti, or Mercury Dasa, Kethu Bhukti and Mercury Anthra, second marriage will take place after legal separation from first wife.

(In the course of my lectures in Bharatiya Vidya Bhavan, I explained to all the students how to find out the date of first marriage which come very correct at your age of 18). Now according to the Horary method, I have explained how and when the second marriage will come up.

Just like the Australian Astrologer said, when you treat this subject astrology, scientifically, and come out correct in the nature and time of event, the future also must be correct. It is not intuition which is irrational and which vanishes with that person. This is science. It is K.P. So, Be sure.

May God give you good life with second wife ?

MARRIED LIFE

Number given is 77.

Time of judgment 9-30p.m. 21-1-1961 Tuesday
 Poorvapadra star, Kumba Rasi. Horoscope is as follows.

Sat 26-13 Rahu 10-11			
Venus 25-01 Moon 24-20	21-1-69 9-30 P.M.		
Mercury (R) 22-34 Sun 8-07			
Lagna 13-20 to 16-40		Mars 19-22	Ketu 10-11 Jup- (R) 12-43

Jupiter Dasa 10 years 9 months 24 days.

Query is about your daughter. Number is given by you. So take the 5th house counted from the lagna shown by your number, as the lagna of daughter and then judge with the position of planets as is at the moment of judgment

As 77 denotes Sagittarius Lagna. Position 13°20' to 16°40' So 5th cusp will fall in Bharani first Pada in Aries between 13°20' to 16°40'.

For married life, planets connected with 6th house, i.e. significators of 6th house, bring about separation due to partner's walking out or desertion 12th house significators denote that the native will seek separation, get out and live singly, 8th house significators denote disharmony and quarrel. 8th house does not threaten separation. The native will experience difficulties and continue to live together.

The seventh house counted from Aries is occupied by Man. No planet is in Mars' star. Hence Mars denotes 7th house matters. 8th house is not occupied by any planet. It is owned by Mars. It promises lot of difficulties, difference of opinion

and a patient victim to tortures. 12th house is occupied by Saturn. Rahu is in Saturn's star. Therefore whenever Rahu sub-sub period operates, the girl will visit her parent's place and remain alone. Jupiter and Kethu are in the 5th Bhava to the 5th. But Kethu represents Mercury lord of 6. Therefore during the sub periods of Saturn deposited in Mercury constellation and during Mercury and Kethu sub periods disharmony, disagreement, dissatisfaction and dispute are marked. Only when Venus sub period starts, i.e. after 2 years 8 months 6 days, the son-in-law will realise and he will be toned down. He will purchase peace and make all efforts to lead a happy harmonious life.

Divorce is not shown. Patience is to be cultivated by your daughter, as Aries happens to be the 5th counted from the Lagna that rises according to your number.

Let her pray Goddess Lakshmi whom Arjuna prayed according to his Guru's advice. (Lakshmi Hridayam.)

Since Jupiter and Venus favour happy life, the birth Nakshathra should be Visaka or Poorvashada. As these two stars are in either of their signs and stars.

The horoscope of your daughter is as follows :

	Rahu		
	7-11-1948		
Lagna Moon			Saturn
Brhaspati	Mars	Sun Budha Kethu	Venus

Sun Dasa balance 2 years 4 months 6 days.

According to her chart Rahu Dasa has started. So far, Mars Dasa was on. Mars was in Jyeshtha ruled by Mercury, lord of 6 and 9 in the sub of Sun, lord of 8 in 10 (Vyaya to 11) Hence the trouble from the time of marriage. Rahu Dasa Guru Bhukti after 2 years 8 months will bring fortunate bright harmonious and absolutely satisfactory life.

LOVE AND LIFE

IF THE SUB LORD OF THE 5th CUSP IS IN

Aries:

Male: You are extremely frank and enthusiastic in love affairs. Your good nature and charm will attract the opposite sex, You will take practical steps. You desire to have freedom and in love affairs and ever lasting affection You can be happy, if your dominant nature is softened. Generally, you are impatient and emotional. Your love is very deep but if it is not reciprocated you are broke that is why many of you choose a wrong woman who will squander your money and also arouse your suspicion. Since you are also extremely bold and independent, you care for nothing, you do not hesitate to pick up a quarrel, you are not afraid of bloodshed. Your temper will be both short and hot. You can talk ; you can try to convince the other party. You will continue your efforts till you succeed or you fail miserably. You do not give up till you see the finish. Even during the time of misunderstanding you will start having an eye upon another girl. No doubt, if the wife proves to be faithful you will allow her to have her way in many matters. At the same time there will be limitations, so that break up of marriage will not come. Thus, you will prove to be a very strict as well as desirable partner. To please your wife you will make impulsive purchases, even on credit. Bad Arians will make mistake in love affairs though basically honest. If such an action indicates that you have broken your partner's heart, you will feel miserable and be unhappy. You will keep up the love affairs alive as long as your mate is willing to sustain interest in sex. If you find that she does not respond, you will satisfy your sexual pleasure elsewhere. You need flattery, anyhow

you should cultivate tact ; you should understand the psychology of your mate. Generally you marry in haste and repent in the leisure.

female : Like the male you also will have desire to dominate. You will be independent and act forcibly even directing the husband. You cannot relish subordination. You have your own principles and you act according to your conscience. You are thoroughly upset if you find that the partner is not honest but cunning and evasive. You will have the sane sexual inclination. You will be very passionate periodically. You expect mainly this from your husband so it is advisable to have control over your emotions. Normally it tempts you to have many affairs even before marriage. This you are aware even from your teen-age. It is advisable to have control over your emotion, anger and independence. Cultivate to give up pride and avoid speaking high of your own family. Do not expect so much that your husband should always attend on YOU, speak high of you alone and never speak well of any other lady, especially in your presence. If by chance, you are lucky and you marry a simple man, you will overpower and subdue him in all the activities. As the husband may be a spend-thrift, and he is the only earning member, you must save a portion of what he gives to you.

IF THE SUBLORD OF 5th CUSP IS IN

Taurus:

Male: You are not generally impulsive. You take long time to decide and select a partner in life. You will stick on to one after having made such a selection. And you will also leave no stone unturned till you come out successful. You try to lead a peaceful harmonious happy life. Yet there can be romance also in spite of yourself being faithful to your mate. Your emotions will be deep. You hate quarrel and confusion. You will be blessed with a loving wife much devoted to you. You will have affectionate and warm partner responding to your kind treatment. You enjoy company of only the pleasing member of the opposite sex. You are motivated by the thought of an honourable marriage, limited number of children gracious

domestic environments and enough money. You are sensitive. You cherish your wife as the prized possession and in the privacy you are very amorous and extremely sensual. You will embrace her hungrily and satisfy her in full.

Female: Your sex life is closely indicated with your need for security. You will always be gracious in your approach to sex and love. You are sincere and emotional. Generally, early marriages meet with disappointment; divorce will be that last resort. You dislike to change anything. You try to have property and save. You cultivate that habit to be economical and increase the wealth. You do not mind about the black mailing of other people but you try to keep the home in apple-pie order (neat). Some of you will marry for material gain rather than romance because finance is of major interest to you. You are always mindful of making money and maintaining a pleasant home with necessary accoutrements/equipments. Even if time passes you do not mind to wait till you find a man who will offer you enough financial security to ensure the fulfilment of your desires and dreams. You may also try to have business on your name or you may have partnership ; you will be very attractive, so you can make such a selection while finding out a husband for you.

IF THE SUBLORD OF THE 5th CUSP IS IN

Gemini

Male: You are capable of making friends very quickly and also equally you will find fault with friends, that is why you take a long time to find out a suitable partner in your life. You will consider that marriage involves responsibility and you may not be able to undertake such an entanglement at an early age. Since you know that you are fickle minded, changeable and ambitious, you think that even though there is a proposal for marriage, you think why you should not wait for tomorrow, expecting that there may be something better. You consider sex as something to be enjoyed for the moment but throughout life it is a great burden. You also wish not to get yourself tied up to one; you prefer variety in life. The more the romances, the more happy you will be. So you will baffle your associates.

Naturally, the friendship gets broken, you care more to have an intellectual companion who will be steady and accommodative. You are fond of proceeding always with wife during short journeys. You expect your wife to agree with you whenever you want to change the surrounding and environment. You are also so clever that you will end any romance if you feel that that person is a source of only expenses, causing loss. You will desert over-bearing wife. You cannot tolerate constant pressure from her. As regards love affairs, you are like a child. You are at best when your wife understands you and behaves intelligently. You do not want to be a hen-pecked husband.

Female: You are generally intelligent. Your strongest appeal is mental companionship; you do not relish to be only a house keeper; even though you get married if you would have been already in service or well equipped in any service, you will not give up your outside activities. You feel miserable if your husband resents. You have to be more tactful if you want to lead a happy and harmonious life. As years pass on, occasions may arise when you have to choose either of the two, that is, to live along with the husband or to stick on with the job. If you give up the job then you take to domestic life with utmost sincerity and devotion : you will be highly refined.

IF THE SUBLORD OF THE 5th CUSP IS IS

Cancer:

Male: You will find that the life is not worth living without romance. You will sacrifice your comforts and remain loyal and affectionate. There is one defect in you. You cannot impress on the mind of the partner that you love her though you are sincere, honest and true. Your partner will consider you as feeble minded and changeable, even though you may be stubborn and determined. You enjoy your life in full. Marriage alone brings you a well settled life. You will be adjusting and accommodative, though occasionally exciting and fussy. Your wife will have the way for domestic comforts and prosperity. So you try to keep her cheerful and jubilant. You should try to please her in all ways. Though you are devoted to your wife, your interference in household routine will spoil your good

intentions. The main defect in you is that you feel dissatisfied and so you indulge in criticism of some thing or the other. You are detached from reality. You prefer to remain at home and look after your aged parents with full devotion. To you, sex is incidental to your happiness and so you do not take up your sexual side even when there is the opportunity. You are less moody but a little shy. Your wife may leave the children under your care and go to any entertainment and you are a good husband to oblige her and a good father to attend upon them. You avoid divorce. Because you desire to maintain family life, putting up with all horrors of life, if you are unlucky.

Female: You are genuine in your life and sincere in your devotion to your husband. You can be a little moody ; yet you feel satisfied with anything offered by your husband. You prove to be a good mother but you share the responsibility of bringing up the children with your husband. You are adaptable, affectionate, beautiful, passionate, pleasing, sincere and sympathetic. You will never share any pains to attend to the necessity of your husband. In youth you will immerse yourself in romance, reading love stories which will stimulate and such poetry. You dress well, make up well, and love a person ; as you consider love is sex. You may criticise your husband for his financial instability if he does not provide properly; you accuse him. You can be easily pleased by your husband if he daily offers flowers and other small materials for your make up, etc. and also by celebrating your birthday etc, If he does not do, you consider that he no longer loves you. So, you retaliate and you do not allow your husband to satisfy himself sexually. If you think that he is using you for animal lusts you never yield but take bed in the next room. If you have to survive your husband, you do not mind taking a second person, as you want to lead a family life. You prefer to live with your children. You cannot be away from them. You are erratic in sex and thereby bewilder your husband. If you have lost two husbands you never hesitate to marry a third, not for sexual pleasure but for wealth. You make friends of your own sex. You find pleasure in keeping company with them just like one needs air, water and food. You need pleasure company. You are loyal and also emotional.

II THE SUB-LORD OF THE 5th CUSP IS IN

Leo:

Male: You are romantic. You love deeply and you will be carried away by love. You cheer up your wife most skill-fully like an actor in a comedy scene. You are an ideal lover as you will be fiery and passionate. You do not like any demonstration of love in public. You consider it below your dignity. You have abundant charm and you are attractive to the opposite sex. It is likely that your wife is jealous as you will be found in the midst of a crowd of ladies. Unless you make a proper choice of your wife, there cannot be proper understanding. She should be able to share your pleasure, when you give parties to others and you are excited in their midst. If your wife understands you and agrees with you, then you like her, love her and admire her. You will fit in domestic routine admirably. You will not allow anybody to disregard your wife. You are very proud of your family. You cannot tolerate any ill repute. You are always conscious of your social understanding and care for prestige. Understanding of each other is necessary to avoid any trouble in married life. Even though you may not like to be the master of your household yet you keep control of all bedrooms. Sexually you are demanding but always gracious. Your life will be sustained and marriage also will be happy if your wife returns your passion and show equal affection. You generally over-do. You should make attempts to right your wrongs. You will be an extremist, therefore you should cultivate such good habits to lead a harmonious life ; otherwise your disappointment will be great And you may become embittered. Do not try to be too domineering.

Female; You are ambitious and ideal; you will manage your home admirably. You are a successful social worker. You can make favourable impression on all. Your devotion both to your house and also to the general public is supreme. You will be offered prominent position. You are a self-sacrificing lady with ever-lasting love. You cannot expect any good return from those to whom you lend your assistance at the risk of your own interest. You should not exceed your authority or spend lavishly. You must be kept under control. You will

slowly appreciate your husband's good nature, affection, kindness and real love, to lead a pleasant progressive, prosperous and peaceful life. You may have pretty fixed ideas. And you may feel that your world is love and you will expect others to do only those which you desire and consider right. You should also know that your husband is your senior but not your servant. No doubt, you are loyal in marriage. Better you cultivate a good habit of proclaiming your husband's fine qualities to his and your friends, in order to make him happy you should also learn to forgive and forget as your husband cannot harbor any ill feeling or hatred. Your love for money is as large as the skill to spend it. You cannot save. You have a big heart, cheerful face and a spirit full of confidence. You will be upright, modest and chaste.

IF THE SUBLORD OF THE 5th CUSP IS IN

Virgo:

Male : You have your own ideals. It is always difficult to find one suiting to your taste. Therefore, there is long delay in selecting one to measure up to your ideals. You want everything to be perfect as far as you are concerned. Therefore, it is always possible that in the first few cases, you will be disappointed. Whenever you desire to make a selection you give more value to the intelligence of the person than to the sexual side and romance. You are a little shy and so you do not give expression to your affection. Do not be touchy ; cultivate to give expression to your love. You will not stand any criticism ; you demand good understanding but your temperament is to find fault with others. This must be given up. Just like you want others to appreciate your assistance and also intelligence so also whomsoever you love (whether intelligent or not), you have to admire her beauty (whether handsome or not), etc, and also give expression to your pleasure in her company. One step more you can go, you can make her feel that you are depressed and inactive in her absence you are rarely passionate. You should keep your partner cheerful, by your talk at the least and also fetch her such books to satisfy herself by reading. Your married life will be more on partnership basis. That is why

many postpone their time of marriage and prefer to be a bachelor long period ; another reason is that you want to be very studious and do research work in a peaceful atmosphere ; but when once you get married, you provide everything for the wife and to other members of the family.

Female: You will be able to understand your husband properly and conduct yourself wisely, giving every encouragement to him, whenever he needs it. You are very adjusting. You will be a dutiful wife making the family life happy. You may be peevish and occasionally mean. You preach thrifty (sparing) to your husband and gradually he becomes economical within the few years after marriage. Your idea of marriage is legal partnership. That you should live in a business like way. You will run the home in a very regular routine manner without yourself wasting anything nor allowing others to waste, You do your duties quickly and most satisfactorily. You will not be able to please your husband in spiritual life, and also in keeping pleasant company. You consider that sex is mean, base and one day or the other troublesome. Therefore, this frame of mind is to be modified. You must fall in love with a person of your own choice ; then sex is one of the obligations. You do with no emotion there can be no exciting romance. You rarely relish him to touch you, even casually ; you are generally much regarded than liked.

IF THE SUBLORD OF THE 5th CUSP IS IN

Libra :

Male: You are the most lovable person in sex life. You are an expert in all love affairs. By your sincere love and beauty to capture, your partner beside your dress, passion, pleasant perfumery and sweet smile, it is your beauty which entices. Your passion grows strongly and also dies quickly. You enjoy immensely in the company of opposite sex. You find pleasure in good discussion. You can put forth your argument with clear vision and you are a pleasant conversationalist. You are cheerful, happy passionate and adjusting. You accommodate to a good extent, you provide the family with all necessities,

comforts, luxuries and conveniences. You are very passionate and while expressing your love you reach the greatest height. You will feel very much disappointed if by chance response is not to that extent you expect. Whatever disagreement or dissatisfaction may be, you do not seek for divorce but somehow you try to adjust.

Female : You marry early in your life. You try to prefer the tradition. You are happy both at home and also in social life. Your standard of living will be high but you may not have a partner who can satisfy you. You are tactful and wise; you avoid hot discussion, you do not rub on the wrong side. You love and adore your partner and try to lead a luxurious life maintaining peace. You are ready to let the male do all the uncommon and disagreeable ones. You like to do such act and will never fail to thank him with a flush and smile. You are broadminded and cooperative. Your senses are always alert, energetic and understand your husband's needs. You can be pleased by flattery which is your weakness. You feel very happy when you are assured that you are the most beautiful. If your husband can understand you and keep you cheerful, you will richly reward him by intimacy.

IF THE SUBLORD OF THE 5th CUSP IS IN

Scorpio

Male : You have complex moods; yet you are dynamic and energetic in romance and love affairs. You cannot have a pleasant and smooth life with the opposite sex, unless you are sympathetic and your affection is steady. If your partner appreciates you and speaks high of you, you consider that this world is really a Heaven to you ; but if she passes any criticism and disapproves your action you are depressed, disgusted, dejected, down-cast and broken down. Generally you give all comforts to your partner and try to keep her in good spirits. You expect demonstrations of affection from your wife. This is a bit too much as after all, she is a lady. Mostly you are highly sexed than people born in other sign. So you desire to have and satisfy yourself with the meanest type of all activities

towards sexual side. There is one great good quality in you. You do not see any other girl except your wife. You are either a gentleman or a demon to your wife ; this depends upon her response and reciprocal action. You can indulge in prolonged periods of sexual excess, which would tell upon your health physically, mentally and emotionally. You should not be arrogant and also violent. You generally hit back hard and sting virulently, when provoked. You will prove to be an opportunist sexually, and romantically, so, before marriage you make some enemies.

Female: You enjoy your life if your partner show equally genuine affection and deep love. If you have a scorpio born as your husband, you will be fully satisfied; then both of you know how to dance and adjust; if there is any disharmony among you it will not be made known to outsiders. You can more for honour and family prestige. You, no doubt, work very hard. You are really true. But you suddenly lose your temper and loudly retort without any consideration for the position of the husband. Love for you is your life force. You think that you live only for that. You despise a man who is un-masculine. You fade away if your husband is not loyal and you feel that you are leading a life in the hell. You are rarely dominated by your husband. You make all efforts to further your personal ambition and try to improve yourself in every way. You take interest in the success of your partner.

IF THE SUBLORD OF THE 5th CUSP IS IN

Sagittarius:

Male: Generally you lose your temper quickly and you repent for it immediately. There can be now and then some rupture between you and your wife ; if your wife is wife, she can understand you properly ; conduct herself tactfully so that both of you can lead a pleasant married life. As you are very much interested in games, sports, societies and clubs and you spend much time in such activities, it is likely that your wife mistakes you and concludes that the family life is not so important to you as the entertainments. Unless your wife is

broadminded, adjusting and accommodative, there can be misunderstanding, though you are a person of integrity and morals.

Love is also a pleasant game to you. You consider the sex as a very small matter. You will never utter a lie in love affairs. If by chance you develop some fancy towards another girl you will straightaway inform.

Anyhow you will look after your wife with care. You do not prevent her from taking part in any social activity. You will treat your wife as a good sport and you expect her to be reasonable and understand you properly. Whenever you are seen with other girls she should take that it is nothing but friendship and that there is no physical involvement.

You are frank and honest. You are not capable of flattering your wife and thereby cheering her up. But you are dutiful and sex becomes a part of your routine as a husband.

Female : You are deep and passionate. You have very in common with the male counter part. You do not demand anything in love or sex. So also, you expect that the husband should not demand anything. You take part in women's club. You are devoted to your pets at home. You have the courage and ambition ; so you prefer to drive the car and to dominate. You can have early marriage. You are fond of real work and outdoor activities. You prefer to be carrier woman. You are humorous and versatile. Main defect in you is that you are always curious about others affairs. You never suggest anything to your husband unless you are asked for, but you try to help him in all matters. You will be calm, competent and considerate whenever your husband is wrong. You politely bring the mistake to his notice and do it with all humility. You offer him advice in the last. Your husband will consider that he is very lucky to have married you. So you are happy. You are warm and you give much freedom to your husband. You also expect the same from him. You cannot tolerate any one restricting your activity ; then you will rebel. If you feel that you are not getting that treatment which you deserve you lose your temper, even though you do not break with your husband, you just continue to live with him dissatisfied.

IF THE SUBLORD OF THE 5th CUSP IS IN

Capricorn:

Male: You may have affection but you do not give expression to it. You are not fit for romance, dance, etc. You are never emotional. You are very slow and cautious whenever you approach the other sex. You are never bold or rash. Further, in love affairs you never take the initiative. You always ask the other party tactfully attain her consent then only you will start proceeding further. You will also realise that the other sex gets worried because of your hesitancy, therefore you take a long time to choose a partner. Your sense of duty exceeds your ability to express real love. You cannot be regarded as a warm affectionate person. You will have opportunity to enjoy voluptuous females. You are fond of the most erotic forms of love making. Generally you become enchanted with much younger girls. You are delighted to have such a young wife ; you will promise anything to her. You may have occasionally love affairs You expect affection and approbation from your wife. You remain loyal if you understand that she is very much devoted to you. If she fails to satisfy you and there is another girl tempting you, then you will err. You have strong appetite towards other sex. It is only she who can put you at ease by making you slowly understand that after all sex activities are natural ones. If you do not find satisfaction with anybody, you satisfy yourself.

Female: You are of totally different type. You remain to be devoted house keeper. You dedicate yourself to the comfort of your husband and children. You can be a demonstrator for dance, yoga, love etc. You are ambitious and clever, so you restrict the number of members of the family by birth of children. You adopt family planning. You know the difficulty of finance. You never gamble; nor you take any risk. You can cut down the expenses to the bear minimum. You enjoy harmonious and contented life, unless you marry a Scorpion born, you cannot fulfill your high sexual need. The next best would be Pisces born. You are deeply interested in all aspects of sex but you try to put on a show that you are indifferent. You do not give expression to it, nor make any one understand that you are

interested in sexual pleasure. If one understands you and satisfies you in love affairs you will depend completely upon that person. He will win you outright. Never you are in haste but slowly and steadily you make the friendship. You will appear to be reserved, but it is only due to the fear of ridicule. You never entertain hopes as you are not optimistic. Unless things happen you never believe and have faith in anything. You have that patience and tolerance needed to come out successful as there may be delay and also obstacles.

IF THE SUBLORD OF THE 5th CUSP IS IN

Aquarius:

Male : You are intelligent and you prefer educated and equally intelligent partner. You are unassuming. You have strong attachment and a permanent one. You move with everybody very freely and you always prefer such a girl who is equally social, shrewd and studious. If you find that she does not come up to the standard you expect, then without even informing the part, you will try to make another choice. You never give expression to your love nor can you satisfy one whom you love, as the partner will be more passionate. You will be law abiding, true and honest. You are noble and magnanimous. If you realise that your partner expects something more from you, you simply sympathise with her. Nobody can fool you by flattery because you can find the motive of such people. You have your own individuality and mannerism. You follow your own principles. You will go ahead to do anything for your partner if it is within your bounds. You have to avoid solitude and never be worried or gloomy ; also do not be a pessimist. Enter into marriage with full understanding and commitment. As there are chances for being misunderstood, it is likely that your partner may let you down. Do not give room for such undesirable event. You need every encouragement. If she does encourage you, then you are the best husband. You will take up any responsibility boldly but yet you do not want to have a big family. You are more attached to your children than any other rasi (sign) born. You never hesitate but straightaway accept that girl the moment you find

her suitable. You will straightaway tell her because you do not observe decency or sentiments.

Female: We find two extremes in the girls born in Aquarius; one will be very kind, modest and polite. The other is nothing but a devil in sexual experience. If you get a proper person you feel extremely happy. You need such. You are adaptable and affectionate. You love people. If by chance anybody tries to have you, you cannot exercise your will power, but due to your weakness you yield. If you find that any injustice is done to you, you rebel. You can have very happy married life, If your husband is equally learned and intelligent. If you by chance have a wrong mate, it will create a vital problem which you have to endure for your life time. You never rush to divorce or any other undesirable complications. You try to maintain the prestige of the family by your patience and make efforts to improve the existing condition.

IF THE SUBLORD OF THE 5th CUSP IS IN PISCES

Male : You are very emotional and also sentimental. You try to have a beautiful and intelligent wife who develops taste in fine arts. You want only broad-minded partners and you hate if your wife is niggardly (punny- mean) ; you always entertain some suspicion about your partner and occasionally you are jealous of her. It is the duty of your wife to understand your nature and try to give expression to her sincere love to you. She should flatter you to your satisfaction.

It is always advisable that you select your wife who is not free with everybody. Otherwise, you keep your love in suspense due to suspicion. Your temperament is also dull; during some moments you are warm ; in some moments you are reluctant. Some days, you admire and adore her. You are amorous and affectionate. Generally you are kind, sympathetic and loyal. You are normally good ; but occasionally moody. Throughout your life you will be attracted by the romantic side. If your wife is in any trouble, at a moment's call you lend your assistance. You do not think of doing harm, not that you are incapable but you consider it to be a sin. It is a problem to your wife to judge you as she will find contradictions in your nature. You have to

avoid contemplating and dreaming always. You should avoid developing likes and dislikes. You will do all you can to maintain your family in a high standard to give absolute satisfaction to your mate and children.

Female : There are a few varieties of ladies born in this sign. You prefer to live in simplicity. You take no pleasure in any body's company. But you prefer to have a pet like a cat. You are philosophical. Somehow inferiority complex develops in you. Therefore, you select a husband who will be of great assistance to fight against your inferiority complex. He should bring out your best qualities and also express his love to you. Some of Pisces born will play dual part. If the sexual urge is not satisfied by your husband you will find some one who is compatible to the physical need. For some of you there will be lot of troubles. You will have trials and tribulations and you become depressed and pessimistic ; a few of you will try to have a new life with foreigners in another country. And they will be happy through some mysterious ways as you are very passionate. A few of you will conduct like a rat in the sinking ship. If you find that the partner is not up to the mark you will desert him especially when he is in difficulty. Some of you are prepared to sacrifice and forget your personal comforts if you find that the partner is devoted to you and completely depends upon you for peace and pleasure. You should cultivate the habit of keeping many matters within yourself. You should not confide anything with anybody. There is every likelihood of yourself being betrayed. Do not suspect your husband.

LETTER TO THE AUTHOR

Dear Professor Krishnamurti,

Just a few lines to tell you, you are quiet marvelous , Just like you told me, my friend called me again! I could not believe it when I heard his voice out the telephone, because I had not heard from him in many months. But you told me very correctly.

Yours sincerely,

W. E.

Austria.

25-11-69

CAN I MARRY ONE WHOM I LOVE?

Love before marriage is likely Heavenly Bliss, why? The hopes, the dreams, the imagination, the pleasant feeling, the company before marriage, (within mind either to marry or to satisfy one self for a short period) may be classified as love. Always the expectation gives greater satisfaction than the actual attainment of one's aim. Love is to be judged from the sublord of the house and the significators of the 5th house. There may be, say, half a dozen girls whom a person may love. Yet that particular person who is born with such ruling planets which are the significators of the houses 2, 7 and 11 of the other will marry her or him. But if the ruling planets at the moment of the birth of the person whom one loves happen to be the significator of the houses 1, 6, 11, he or she will disappoint her or him. Therefore, you have to judge your horoscope and find out the other's birth time tactfully. One can get such information from the other only after having moved for some period. It does not matter. Before one gets spoiled if one gets the horoscope and the Astrologer following K.P. judges and predicts that the person whom one loves will be true, one can continue go-ahead till the date of marriage. But if the K.P. follower were to say that marriage will not take place but from a particular time the gap will widen day by day after a particular day, it will surely happen in the same manner and better to remain unspoiled after having understood the other. Nobody can change the fate. Even after being spoiled, one may consult, at that time the Astrologer's prediction must be given weight.

WILL MY LOVE AFFAIRS MATERIALISE?

A handsome young man in love with a girl desires to know if his romantic ventures would lead him to the aromatic atmosphere of a marriage pandal. He furnishes No. 78 for analysis by Krishnamurti Padhdhati.

This question is answered at Lat. 16°31' N and Long. 80° 39'E on 17th August, 1969 at 7-40 P.M, I.S.T.

Since the number given is 78, it follows that the commencement of the 78th sub is the ascendant i.e.. Cancer 21° 23'10",

Adding Krishnamurti ayanamsa for 1969 to this we see that the tropical ascendant is Leo 14°53'20". The other sayana cusps are obtained from Raphael's Table's of houses as usual. The chart below shows the complete picture of the nirayana horary Zodiac.

Nirayana Horary Chart

IX 19°19'	Sat. 15°36' X 21°19'	XI 22°19'	XII 22°19' Ven. 23°11'
Rahu 29°12' VIII 19°19'	No. 78 Date 17-8-1969 Time 7-40 P.M. I. S.T.) Latitude 16°33'N Longitude 80°39'E		ASC- 21°33'20"
VH 21°33'			Sun 1°10' II 19°19' Merc 23°34' Ket 29°12'
VI 22°19'	V 22°19' Mars 18°8' Neptune 2°38'	IV 21°19'	Ur. 8°37' Jup. 12°4' III 19°19' Moon 21°7'

Balance of Moon Dasa : 1 Y; 7 M ; 28 D.

Rahu represents .. Saturn

Kethu represents ...Mercury

Planet & Bhava	Star Lord	Sub Lord
Sun (1)	Kethu	Venus
Moon (3)	Moon	Venus
Mars (4)	Mercury	Mercury
Mercury (2)	Venus	Saturn
Jupiter (2)	Moon	Rahu
Venus (12)	Jupiter	Saturn
Saturn (9)	Venus	Sun
Rahu (8)	Jupiter	Sun
Kethu (2)	Sun	Mars

Conjunctions

- (i) Mercury-Kethu
- (ii) Jupiter—Uranus.

Analysis : Moon in 3 in his own star and sub of Venus who is a significator for houses 2, 7 and 11 shows that the question relates to marriage. Venus sub shows it is a love affair.

Since the question relates to marriage, examine the sub lord of the 7th cusp. It is seen that Venus is the sublord of the 7th house.

Now, Venus is in 12 in the star of Jupiter in 2 and sub of Saturn in 9. Jupiter owns houses 6 and 9. Saturn rules houses 7 and 8. So, according to Krishnamurti Padhdhati, we should not hastily declare that Venus in 12 is bad. Actually, he signifies houses 2, 9, 7, 6, 8 in order of strength. Also, Venus owns house 11 and is posited in 12.

Hence even though matters appear unfavourable still Venus bring out success.

Signicators for Marriage:

Houses 2, 7 and 11 stand for marriage.

Mercury, Kethu and Jupiter are in 2. Mars is in the star and sub of Mercury. Sun is in the star of Kethu. Venus and Rahu are in the star of Jupiter. Hence, Mars, Sun, Venus and Rahu signify house 2.

7th house is vacant. It is ruled by Saturn. Mercury and Venus are in Saturn sub. 11th house is vacant. Its lord is Venus Mercury and Saturn are in Venus star. Sun and Moon are in Venus sub.

At the time of analysis, the ruling planets are :

Lord of Day : Sunday ruled by sun.

Lord of Star ; Moon

Lord of Moon Sign : Virgo- Mercury.

Lord of Ascendant; Aquarius- Saturn.

Therefore, the significators for marriage are Sun, Moon, Mercury and Saturn.

Rahu is in Saturn's sign and Kethu is conjoined with Mercury, We therefore find that Rahu, Kethu, Sun and Moon will bless the querist with marriage.

At present, Moon Dasa Yenus Bhukti is running. Sun bhukti commences on 15-10-1969, Rahu anthra runs between 20-11-1970 and 17-12-1970. Sun transits Kethu star between 16th and 28th of December, 1970. Since Rahu Anthra ends on 17th itself, the marriage will come off on 16-12-1973.

WIFE BRINGS LUCK

"Sir, my wife has brought me luck, the moment the betrothal took place. I was promoted on 9-4-1964 ; my wedding came off on 14-6-1964"

"As I always try to see that the couple lead a happy and harmonious life, if anyone were to say that his wife brought him luck, I used to say "True". But if anybody were to pass a remark, Sir, I got married and in a few days I lost my job, my wife brought me misfortune, then I used to contradict and convince him by saying, "Hello! Before you got into service, the date of entry into service, the duration of your service In that department, the day of resignation or retrenchment, then the day of getting into second service are all predicted. The date of betrothal, the date of marriage, etc. also was mentioned- In some cases, the time of marriage agrees with the time of losing a job. So, it is not wise to attribute success or failure in one's life to the fortune or misfortune of one's wife."

Both have to happen according to one's karma which can be read by an astrologer. The person Is happy since betrothal itself brought him promotion. His horoscope is as follows : √

Sat 12-15 Asc. 11-54	II 16-33	III 12-33 Ven. 19-30 Ketu 20-04	IV 10-33
XII 3-33	19-7-1937 11-5 P.M. 18-55'N 72-54'E		Sun 3-44 V 6-33 Mercury . 16-7
XI 6-33			VI 3-33
Jup. 28-56' X 10-33	Moon 21-03 Rahu 24-04 IX 12-33	Mars 29-50 VIII 16-33	VII 11-54

Krishnamurti Ayanamsa 22-53'

Mercury Dasa balance

11 Years-6 Months 13 Days

At the time of marriage and at the time of promotion he was enjoying Venus Dasa Rahu Bhukti Saturn Anthra.

Krishnamurti Padhdhati says : a) for marriage judge houses 2, 7 and 11 and (b) for promotion consider house 2, 6, 10 and 11.

Let us judge :

Second house is vacant: Owner is Mars ; Mrigasira, Chitra and Dhanishta are governed by Mars. No planet is deposited in any of the three constellations. So Mars is the strongest Significator of second house.

Rahu, which is in Scorpio, represents Mars, the owner of Scorpio. So, Rahu acts as a representative of Mars. Rahu, the node, is stronger than Mars- No planet is in Rahu's constellations.

Seventh house is vacant: Owner is Mercury. Rahu and Moon are in the constellations of owner of 7.

Eleventh house is vacant : Owner is Saturn. Sun and Mercury are in Saturn's star.

Tenth house is owned and occupied by Jupiter. Mars alone is in Jupiter star. Rahu represents Mars.

Therefore for 2, 7 and 11 houses Mars, Rahu, Moon, Mercury, Saturn and Sun are the significators.

For 2, 10 and 11 houses Mars, Rahu, Jupiter and Saturn are the significators.

Venus receives aspect from not only lord of 2 and significator of 10, Mars, but also lord of II, Saturn. Hence Venus is connected with 2, 10 and 11.

hi this case Venus Dasa, Rahu Bhukti, Saturn Anthra gave both the results.

They indicate : They gave.

Krishnamurti Padhdhati confirms.

As per Western System, by transit, on the day of marriage, Mars squared Sun ;

As per Krishnamurti Padhdhati, Sun transited in Mercury sign Mars star Mercury sub (one is lord of 7, the other lord of 2. Rahu was transiting in Mercury sign Rahu star Jupiter sub : Venus was in Mercury sign Rahu star Jupiter sub. (Venus and Rahu conjoin, dasanatha and bhukthinatha.)

Saturn was in Jupiter sign Saturn star Venus sub.

Krishnamurti Padhdhati agrees in fall.

Post-mortem alone will correct one. Ignorant people may say "What is the use of post-mortem ?" Such people do not want to keep a record of success and failure in their attempts and try to improve at all or learn improved methods. Pen and Paper are available ; anything can be written by such people.

WIL MY SON-IN-LAW CONTRIBUTE PEACE TO ME AND PLEASURE TO MY DAUGHTER ?

Son-in-law means, he is the bridegroom who has married the bride, daughter of the gentleman A, and A's wife B- Therefore, in both the horoscope of A and B which are correctly erected according to Krishnamurti's method we have to find out whether the sublord of the 11th Cusp in each horoscope of the parents of the girl happens to be the significator of 1 and 5. If so, he will contribute to peace of mind But if the sublord of the 11th Cusp himself or the lord of the constellation in which the sublord was deposited happens to be the significator of 6 or 12 then there can be no peace of mind at all.

Again one should note that one may have 3, 4, 5, son-in-laws and a few will be very friendly and the other few inimical. So, in that case how can we generalise the rule ? So the correct method of finding out is as follows. Note down the sublord of the 11th and also the lord of the constellation in which the sublord is posited. If the significators of the 11th house and these planets happen to be the ruling planets at the moment of the birth of the son-in-laws, those son-in-laws will be friendly ; but if the sublord of the 6th Cusp himself or the lord of the constellation in which the sublord of the 6th happens to be the Significator of 6, 8, and 12 and not at all connected with houses 1, 5 and 11, they cannot be friendly. If these significators happen to be the ruling planets at the moment of the birth of the son-in-laws they will always cause worry and trouble. In some families you could have heard that for some years the son-in-laws happened to be bitter enemies and later became slaves. And in some families very friendly to start with and later became enemies

Therefore, whenever the parents run good time ruled by the planets who are the significators of the houses 1, 5, 11, during those periods they are friendly and at the time when one runs the period of the significators of 6 and 1; even that particular son-in-law whose ruling planet at the time of birth happen to be the lords of the period running, then there will be enmity.

IS SECOND MARMAGE PROMISED ?

(Few Planets may be in the same Star : note how the sub indicates the truth)

"Please come in," said I when a person just peeped into my chambers.

"Can I do anything for you, please?"

"Today exactly one year has passed, I lost my wife last year on the 29th September. She has left two children to my care and passed away. I want to know whether I will marry again and if so when."

"When were you first married ?"

"In 1962 on May 21st."

"Have you brought your horoscope?"

"Yes, I have erected a chart according to your instructions."

"Which Ayanamsa have you used ?"

"Only yours."

"Please let me verify, after noting the time now."

"Now it is 10-52 A.M., Sir."

"So the lagna for this moment is 12 degrees in Scorpio It is Monday; star Bharani; Rasi Mesha. Hence Kuja (Mars), Sani (Saturn), Chandra (Mars) and Sukra (Venus) are the ruling planets. Let me see whether these agree with your chart."

He hands over the chart prepared by him.

"Look ! Actually your lagna is in the same position. You are born at 12-09 P.M. on 28-8-1935 at 20°28' North Latitude 85°54', East Longitude.

The horoscope is as follows

V 18-41	Uranus (R) 12-33 V: 16-44	VII 11-59	VIII 11-44 Kethu 26-43
IV 16-44 Sani (R) 14-12	RASI		IX 13-44
III 13-44			Chand. 2-51 Sun 11-11 X 16-44 Nep. 21-6 Bud. 27-28 Sun-R 27-53
Rahu 26-43 II 11-44	Lagna 11-59 fortuna 3-27	Kuja 22-34 Guru 23-46 XII 16-44	XI 18-44

Kethu Dasa (according to Vimshottari Dasa)

Balance—5 years, 9 months, 1 day.

"Sun Dasa Rahu Bhukti operated between 25-4-1962 and 19-3-1963; Chandra Dasa Rahu Bhukti operated between 1-8-1968 and 1-2-1970. Note that Rahu gave you marriage in Surya Dasa and took away your wife during the Chandra Dasa.

"How is it?"

"Rahu is situated in the second bhava (house). It is to represent Guru who is lord of 2 and 5. The 2nd house indicates about family members. The 11th house shows additions to the family ties. The 7th indicates marriage. Therefore the significators are Rahu, Sani, in Rahu constellation, Kethu in the constellation of Guru who is lord of 2, and similarly Kuja (Mars) and Guru in the constellation of lord of 2. No planet occupies the 7th house. Sukra is its lord and no planet is posited in any of the three stars ruled by Sukra. The 11th house is unoccupied, it is owned by Budha. Kethu, a node, is situated in Mithuna governed by Budha, lord of 11. Only Sun and the Moon are in Kethu's constellation.

"When Surya and Chandra are both in the same constellation, how is it that in Surya Dasa I got married and in Moon (Chandra) Dasa I lost my wife?"

"My friend, it is only Krishnamurti Padhdhati which can clearly explain such an event. The traditional methods of astrology have no answer. The constellation, Makha, is governed by Kethu which indicates, among other things, 11th house results though occupying the other sign of Budha which owns the 11th house also. So planets in Makha constellation have connection with the 11th house affairs. If the planet in Makha, lord of which is a significator of 11th house affairs, occupies the sub of a planet connected with 6 or 10 or 12, then separation or bereavement is to be predicted ; if it is in the sub of the significator of 2, 7 or 11, it indicates wedding. Now, the Sun in your horoscope was in the sub of Sani who is the significator of the second house, it occupies the constellation of Rahu in 2. The 2nd house, as already stated, is one of the houses to be judged for marriage, and Sun in the sub of Sani thus gave marriage. Moon, on the other hand, was in the sub of Sukra who is lord of 12. Sukra is in the constellation of a planet posited in 9 owning the 10th and sub of another planet in 9. Sukra, according to its lordship, can offer the results of both the 7th and 12th houses. Hence, Moon connected with 11, 8 (kethu) and 12 (Sukra) gave death to wife "

The rule is this If a planet has to offer a desirable as well as an undesirable result, it will offer both. One result does not cancel the other. Both the results will operate in due time. Rahu as the occupant of the 2nd house has the power to offer marriage, but as it is in the constellation of a planet owning house 10, it is also capable of doing harm to the 11th house matters. Why ? Because the 10th house is the house of negotiation of the affairs influenced by the 11th house. The eleventh connotes permanent tie of friendship by marriage; the tenth shows breaking of this tie.

A bhukti lord which has to give both beneficial and harmful results will confer benefit in the dasa of a planet which is beneficially connected ; it will cause harm during the dasa of another planet which has to bring about evil. The bhukti lord is a

turncoat changing according to its master, the dasa lord. Thus, Rahu cooperating with the dasa lord, Surya, gave marriage and in the dasa of Chandra it caused you bereavement in the shape of your wife's death.

"Sir, Chandra Dasa is now running. It will go on for some years now. Does it mean, then, that I would not get married during Chandra Dasa?"

"No ; it does not mean that. Chandra is in the constellation of Kethu in a dual sign and can give both the results. Kethu, as I said already, is an agent of Budha, a dual planet, and so both the effects (8 and 11) will be there. Further, the sub-lord Sukra also a significator of the 7th house by owning that house. Hence in another favourable bhukti the second marriage can come.

"Why do you say "can come"? Will it happen or not?"

"Note the sub-lord of the 7th cusp. If the lord of the sub or the lord of the constellation in which the sub-lord is situated is in a dual sign or happens to be a dual planet, then the second marriage is promised. Rahu is the lord of the sub of the 7th cusp; it is in Dhanus a dual sign. Hence two marriages are indicated. Further, Rahu is in the 2nd house which rules the second wife.

"All right, Sir, when will the second marriage come off?"

"This should come off in the dasa of Chandra which is in the constellation of Kethu acting as the agent of lord of 11 and sub of Sukra owning the 4th house; in the bhukti of Guru, lord of 2 occupying its own constellation and sub of Sani, a significator of 2nd house by occupying Rahu's constellation ; and in the anthra of Sani. It will be between 5-4-1970 and 21-6-1970. As at the moment of judgment, Chandra is in Bharani star, when Surya transits in Bharani and sub of Chandra, i.e. around 1-5-1970 the second marriage will take place. May you lead a happy and peaceful life and may He bless you all."

TWO MARRIAGES : EXAMPLES

Horoscope of the native is as follows —

Rahu 24-43 IX 16.32	X 8-32	XI 21-32	Jupiter 18-44 XII 22-32
VIII 17-32	9-2-1931 5h-36-40 P.M. I.ST. 25-27N 78-37E		Mars 9-19 Asc. 21-41
Sun 26-59 VII 21-41 Mercury 4-25			II 17-32
Sat. 25-27 VI 22-32 Venus 10-20	V 21-32	Moon 24-51 IV 18-32	III 16-32 Kethu 24-43

Jup. Dasa balance 10 yrs. 2 mth. 5 days.

For more then one marriage. Prof. Krishnamurti has said that the only rule to be followed is to note the sub lord of the 6th cusp. If the sub-lord of the 7th cusp is either Mercury or any other planet occupying a dual sign or deposited in the constellation of a planet in a dual sign, there will be more than one marriage.

All other rules given by other authors do not stand for test. I wins are born. The lagna, the position of planets, etc. remain the same. How is it one gets married more than once; the other marries only once, again one has 2 marriages the other remains unmarried. Traditional astrology is not helpful to find out; is not useful; I am in possession of their chart. They are alive. Is there any rule, except the most convincing and correct method discovered by myself.

[People, either incapable or jealous may say that K.P. is not a discovery. It is already expounded by our sages. We request such persons to give reference. We are repeatedly requesting.

Why can't he come forward ? Is not such a statement in other magazines, misleading the readers?]

Is there more than a marriage for this chart ? 7th cusp is at 21°41' in Capricorn. It is in Moon constellation and sub of Venus. Venus is in the dual sign, Sagittarius. Hence there must be more than one marriage. For marriage, judge houses 2, 7 and 11, 2nd is unoccupied. Owner Sun: 7th is occupied by Sun: Owner Saturn 11th occupied by Jupiter: Owner Venus. Mercury in the constellation of Sun means that it is connected with marriage and married life. If Mercury is in a favourable sub, it promises harmonious and happy life. Otherwise Mercury in the sub of an adverse planets offers adverse results in married life.

Mercury is in the sub of Saturn who is lord of 7 and 8 in 6, in the sub of Mercury in 6. Mercury is not auspicious. Saturn offers both good and bad. Union and separation, marriage and Divorce.

11th house occupied by Jupiter has Moon alone in its star. Moon is in the sub of Mercury in 6. Moon brings separation. Moon in the constellation of Jupiter in 11 indicates that Moon is connected with 11th house matters. But whether Moon will be favourable or not is to be decided by only the sublord. Here Moon connected with 11th house, being deposited in the sub of Mercury in 6 is evil for marriage and married life. But, as regards profession it is good as houses 6 and 11 denote promotion, success in competition, etc.

He got married during Saturn Dasa Sun Bhukti Saturn Anthra on 28-10-51 morning and court passed divorce order during Saturn Dasa Moon Bhukti Saturn Anthra on 16-1-53.

Second marriage came- When? Saturn is to give and take. It is in Venus constellation and sub of the dual planet Mercury. So Saturn Dasa itself gave second marriage.

Rahu In Jupiter's sign has to offer the 11th house results also, other then the 6th and 9th house result.

Mercury is in 6. But it is in the constellation of planet in 7. So it has to give 7th house results during Its period and sub-period.

Actually second marriage, represented mostly by second house, took place during Saturn Dasa Rahu Bhukthi Mercury Anthra. 7th house is for first marriage. Hence, marriage, divorce, etc. of the first marriage is given by lord of 2 in the constellation of lord of 11. Second marriage is given by Mercury in its sub-period as it is in the constellation of lord of 2 deposited in 7 and sub of lord of 7.

CANT CHANGE FATE-MARRIAGES TWO

Once a friend of mine consulted me to find out whether a boy's chart agreed with that of the girl. I cast the chart correctly and told him that Neptune was exactly in the 7th cusp of the boy and he has got the 7th cusp in Cancer on 16 degrees 56 minutes. I told him that this boy would be having two wives and the first wife should be a deceptive.

Since the girl was from a well known family, the boy's party did not give weight to my word and celebrated the marriage with that girl whom I said to be an unfortunate girl in having pleasure through husband ; but I emphatically predicted that there would be separation. The marriage went on in the morning hours. In Tamil Nadu, marriage will be celebrated during day time in the presence of relatives and friends. But actually they can contact themselves as husband and wife on a later date which may be a few days or even a few months later.

In this case marriage was celebrated in the morning and after that, the girl's party took the girl to their residence whereas the boy's party along with the boy reached their home, In the same week the happy celebration for them had been arranged in the night. When the boy was left alone with his wife in the closed bedroom, he found out that the girl was suffering from some threatening loathsome and contagious disease. Within a few minutes, he rushed out of the room and straight came to me. He told shedding tears "Sir, what you told will come true. My wife is suffering from such a disease, which is covered by face-powder. I found patches here and there in her body. I do not know what to do."

Later relevant certificates were obtained and he had the divorce, On a later date he married another girl. If the

sub lord of the second cusp were to be in the constellation of a planet which is conjoined with Neptune such a disappointment and deception would have repeated.' Luckily it is not shown. He lives happily with his second wife.

NUMBER SHOWS THE TIME OF MARRIAGE

Sir, Your students say that predictions based on the horoscope of a person may or may not be correct. All the position of the 12 cusps depend on the moment of the birth time taken And you decide whether there is fulfilment of one's desire or not only from the sub lord of the cusps to be taken for judgment. Hence, it seems you prefer Horary to Natal Chart "

"Yes, undoubtedly. I reiterate that Horary is the best to get correct and amazing results."

For Horary am I to give a number ?

"Yes, please mention any number between 1 and 249.

It is numerology, Sir ?

No...Only ignorant people or incapable people may do a propaganda that it is numerology. Not at all, it is pure, genuine Astrology.

Let me give 74.

By 74 it is meant that Moon sign Cancer, Saturn star Pushya and 14 degrees 53 minutes and 20 seconds ruled by Jupiter is the lagna.

"Then we have to find out the cusps of the other houses."

"Will not the cusps vary from one place to the other ?"

"All places in the same latitude will have the same cusps even though their longitude may be different. Therefore one is to note the latitude of the place of judgment and not the place from which the query is put"

So, we have to take the latitude of Delhi.

Yes. It is for Delhi we have to see. The latitude is 28°38' North.

Which table of Houses do you recommend to refer ?

Till the table of HOUSES prepared by me comes out, one should refer only the Raphael's Table of Houses and not anything else ; we should avoid calculations. Even he who claims that he is good in Higher Mathematics failed in Elementary Mathematics which I pointed out in my October 1967 issue. One may be M. A, yet he can err. Therefore as far as possible avoid calculations when ready reference table is there. So refer to Raphael's and when mine is released refer to mine"

"Sir, the table of houses is Sayana position. Is it not ?"

ΔYes. So you have to note the ayanamsa on the day of judgment.

Which ayanamsa am I to follow ?

Follow Krishnamurti's ayanamsa, Forget all others. When Krishnamurti Ayanamsa is used and by using the subdivision of a Constellation you come correct in minute details, it goes without saying that the other ayanamsa are not to be followed, especially if it varies by degrees ? Follow only mine.

What is the Ayanamsa now ?

23 degrees 70 minutes. So you add this figure to the position you got for the number you gave, i.e., 74. hence add 23-20 to 14-53-20. Then the Sayana position of the lagna would be 8 degrees 13 mn. 20 secs. Turn over the page where the cusps of various houses are given for Delhi Latitude. Then you will get that Virgo 9-32 is the second cusp; Libra 8-32 is the third cusp; fourth will be 10-32 Scorpio; fifth will be 13-32 Sagittarius ; sixth will be 15-32 Capricorn and the other 6 cusps are 180 degrees opposite to these.

Now we have got the Sayana position of the 12 cusps. Deduct the Ayanamsa and convert them to Nirayana. The following figure is the map for the query and hereafter we have to note down the position of the planets.

For which time are we to note the position of the planets? If you judge a chart immediately after calculations, then you have to note the position of the planet at which you start the casting for judgment. Cusps for the number can be done and

kept ready as a ready reckoner. You may keep a ready reckoner for any single locality for every number between 1 and 249. Noting the position of the planets and in continuation to judge will be done at any time. That time alone should be taken for the position of the planets.

Then are we to note for 7-30 A.M. I.S.T. or are we to convert the time to L.M.T.

"Hello ! It is only to find the cusps of the houses one is to find out the time in L.M.T. But to calculate the position of the planets you have to take the Indian Standard time. Because the position of the planets are for 12 noon Greenwich. That is the same position for 5 -30 P.M- I.S.T. That is why I have given in my Ephemeris the position of the planets for 5-30 P.M.- I could have given the position of the planets for 12 noon I.S.T. But you cannot verify easily with that of Western Ephemeris and confirm that mine is correct. So one can work with confidence. Doubt should never be there. Therefore you calculate and insert in the map after deducting ayanamsa from the figures obtained. Then the following is the horoscope for judgment.

IX 15-12	Saturn 15-34 X 17-12	XI 20-12	Venus 17-161 XII 22-12
Rahu 29-24 VIII 16-12			Lagna 14-53-20 Moon 25-19 Sun 27-00
VII 14-53-20			II 16-12 Merc. 16-34 Kethu 29-24
VI 22-12	Mars 16-14 V 20-12	IV 17-12	Jup. 11-11 III 15-12

Mercury Dasa at the moment of judgment balance 8 years, 11 months, 20 days. We have to presume that Mercury Dasa Rahu Bhukti started on 30-1-68.

First Question :-Is marriage promised?

Note where the seventh cusp falls, it is in Capricorn at 14-53-20. It is Moon Star Jupiter sub. What does Jupiter signify? Jupiter is occupying the second house promising increase in the number of the members of the family by marriage. Hence marriage is promised.

Second Question :—Who are the significators of the houses 2, 7, 11 which houses denote the wedding?

Occupant of the constellation of a planet is stronger than the occupant. Occupant of a house is stronger than the lord of the house. This is the main principle of mine.

Therefore find out the occupants of these houses and the planets, if any deposited in the constellation of the occupant. Then note down the occupant. Later find out the planets situated in the constellation of the owners of the signs in which the cusps of the houses 2, 7, 11 fall. Finally take the lords of the houses as well as those planets conjoined with or aspected by the above significators.

Second house extends from 16-12 Leo to 15-12 Virgo (you have to take cusp to cusp as a house and not like the traditional astrologers, if you want to follow Krishnamurti Padhdhati) Mercury, Kethu and Jupiter are the occupants of the 2nd house. No planet is in Kethu constellation. Rahu is in Jupiter's star Moon, Sun are in the star of Mercury.

Seventh house extends from 14-53-20 in Capricorn to 16-12 in Aquarius. No planet is found in this arc.

11th house extends from Taurus to 22-12 Gemini. Venus is in this area and the three constellations of Venus are

Bharani, P.P.Guni and Poorvashada. Saturn and Mercury are the two planets in its star.

Therefore the strongest are Mercury, Rahu, Jupiter, Kethu, Saturn, Venus, Moon and Sun.

Now the question arises how to select the strongest and the fruitful ones.

I have discovered that the ruling planets at the moment of judgment will be helpful and they are the real benefactors. Today it is Wednesday governed by Mercury. The star is Ashlesha ruled by Mercury. The sign is governed by Moon, Cancer. Lagna falls in Leo. Kethu and Rahu are the two nodes which will represent Mercury as Kethu is conjoined with Mercury and Rahu is aspected by Mercury. I had said that Rahu or Kethu will give first of all the results indicated by the planets with which they are conjoined or by which they are aspected.

Hence include the two nodes. Reject Sun, take Kethu.

Then when will the marriage come up ?

Mercury Dasa Rahu Bhukti Kethu Anthra or Mercury Dasa Rahu Bhukti Moon Anthra. Mercury Dasa Rahu Bhukti Kethu Anthra is mostly over. Moon Anthra will start after 7 months 24 days, i.e. on 7th April, 1970. It will run for 2 months and 16 1/2 days. Now we have to see in which constellation and sub the significators will be transiting. As Mercury and Moon are fast moving, take Rahu- Rahu comes to its own constellation on 7th February, 1970. Then it will be in Venus sub till 25th April, 1970. Then it will be in Kethu sub which is also a strong significator. Mercury will enter into Rohini star governed by Moon in Venus sign. Hence the date of marriage will be on the day when Sun transits in Venus sign, Moon star, Rahu sub, i.e., 25th May 1970

Now let us see what the horoscope indicates, according to the time furnished by you.

The horoscope is as follows : --

VIII 22-27	IX 22-27	Sat 19-9 X 23-27	XI 23-27
VII 23-4 Kethu 8-38			Jup. 1-9 XII
VI			Rahu 8-38 Lagna 23-04
Moon 29-42 III 23-27	III 23-27	III 22-27	Mer. 1833 II 22-27 Ven 22-40 Mars 26-24 Sun 29-59

Sun Dasa balance 4 years 7 months and 19 days.

From 12-7-69 Rahu Dasa Saturn Bhukti will operate.

Significators of 2, 7 and 11 houses are :

Mercury, lord of 2 in 2 and no planet in its constellation.

No planet in 7 lord is Saturn. Kethu represents Saturn
Rahu is in Kethu star and Rahu is a significator.

No planet is in Saturn star.

11th house is occupied by exalted Jupiter. It is in its own constellation. No other planet is in Jupiter's star. Hence Rahu, Kethu, Sani, Jupiter are the significators. Now select the time of marriage. Allow Rahu to transit in Saturn sign Rahu star. Then take Kethu Anthra which commences after 3-10 of Saturn Bhukti was over, i.e. 10 months 8 days after the commencement of Saturn Bhukti. It is after 21-5-69. By horary we fixed 25-5-1970. As Kethu sub period is to run for 2 months this will agree. The shokshma will be the fag end of Kethu only.

"So."

So what! your parents can start negotiation in April 1970 and make arrangements etc., fixing choultry, etc., only then.

DIVORCE

Divorce is a question which arises after one's marriage with the other legally. The cause may be any or many. Anyhow unless there is disagreement, disharmony and dissatisfaction among the couple, divorce will not come up. Just like opinions differ, so also husband and wife born in different families of different parents may not agree. The traditional method of finding out dasa-porutham will in no way, help the parents or the couple. Actually, if we note down the percentage of the people leading happy, pleasant, smooth life with wife with inseparable temperament, there are many who never consulted any astrologer. It may be an arranged marriage or it may be a love marriage. Consulting an astrologer, following traditional system, does not guarantee smooth, pleasant, united life with wife for a long number of years, bringing forth enough children to inherit the estates of the parents. To my knowledge, at least 60 to 70 percentage of the couple who had got married, after consulting the astrologers, who follow only traditional astrology, are fully dissatisfied and they do not find pleasure in the company of each other. In a few percentage, there is repulsion also, if the married life what we want is attraction and not repulsion. If can astrologer can change the fate of the couple, then Dasa-Porutham may be helpful. When the destiny is that they both must get married whether you consult the astrologer or not, where there is Dasa-Porutham or not, the marriage must take place and It does take place. When adverse time starts, both of them disagree. This disagreement may end in separation and the wife may be silent. This separation may end in violence : or this separation may be due to disease of either of the party. Therefore, as regards divorce is concerned, one should know why they are destined to marry each other and then why they are destined to get a divorce. K.P. explains these facts crystal clear.

Houses 2, 7 and 11 are to be judged, for union (marriage), increase in the number of the members of the family by marriage and also to keep permanent tie of friendship with partner in life. These are judged from the houses 2, 7 and 11. But divorce is caused when the significators of 2, 7 and 11 are also the significators of the houses 1, 6 or 6 and 10 or 6 and 7 or 10 and 7 and

so on Therefore, the 12th house to the houses 2, 7, and 11 are all detrimental for smooth, pleasant family life with wife. Hence these houses are to be judged and then only one has to declare the result whether they will go for divorce. If the significators of 2, 7 or 11 happen to be the significators of 1,6 and 12, then, separation will surely happen and then it may lead to divorce.

If separation is caused by the wife running away saying, that she has no mind to stay with the husband, then in one's horoscope, the significator of 7 will also be the significator of 6 and 9. If the person does not like wife, and he goes away, then, we have to judge the houses 3 and 12. 4th house is the place of residence. So 3rd is Vyaya to it. Therefore, one will go away from his residence proceed on a journey and thereby get separated

REUNION Judge the houses 1, 5, 7 and 11.

DIVORCE

Example

The horoscopes of the couple who got married on 12-12-64 had divorce sanction on 27-11-67. Appeal is made on 13-8-68.

XII 25-55 Kethu 21-19	Jup. 20-57 Sat. 21-17	Lagna 4-38	II 0-30 Ven- 7-24 Moon 19-29 III 24-30
XI 19-30	2-8-1940 0-45 a.m.		Merc. 1-44 Sun 16-25 IV 19-30 Mars 25-45
Mc. 19-30			V 19-30
IX 24-30 VIII 0-30	VII 4-38		Rahu 21-19 VI 25-55

Rahu Dasa Balance 0 year 11 months 2 days.

The dasa period at the **time** of marriage was Saturn Dasa Venus Bbukti Sun Anthra; Divorce was sanctioned during Saturn Dasa Sun Bhukti Jupiter Anthra on 27-11-67. Appeal is given on 13-8-68 during Saturn Dasa Moon Bhukti Mars Anthra.

For marriage, judge houses 2, 7 and 11. Venus and Moon are in 2: None in 7, Kethu is in 11. Mercury, Mars and Saturn rule the 2nd, 7th and 11th houses, Jupiter and Saturn are in the constellation of Venus : Rahu is the constellation of Moon. No planet is in Mars star. Sun is in the constellation of Saturn, lord of 11. Mars and Kethu are in the star of Mercury.

- (1) Sun in the star of Saturn can unite and can separate: because, Saturn is lord of 11 and occupant of 12 ; 11h is for Union: 12th for separation.
- (2) Moon is in the constellation of Rahu and sub of Mars. Rahu is to give the results of the houses 2, 3, 5 and 6. It also shows union and separation.
- (3) Mars in the sub of Rahu gives ultimate separation.
- (4) Mercury indicates separation as it is in the star of occupant and owner of 12 and sub of Rahu.
- (5) Jupiter in the star of Venus (union) and sub of Jupiter in 12 shows legal separation.
- (6) Venus in 2 in the constellation of Rahu and sub of Rahu gives both.
- (7) Saturn in Venus star (union) sub of Rahu, ultimate separation as Rahu is to denote 6th house matter also.
- (8) Rahu in Moon star Venus sub shows united married life.
- (9) Kethu in Mercury star Venus sub unites. Thus what each planet can contribute is to be studied.

The day of marriage, was a Saturday : Moon in Saturn sign. Lagna in Saturn sign, Sun star. Sun was in its own star : Saturn was in the sign of lord of 11 and star of lord of 7. Jupiter was in Venus star in sign of lord of 7. Venus owns only lagna and not 6; So also, Mars owns only 7th and not 12th.

[There is no Mars Dosha in this chart because it is in a movable sign, it is debilitated ; conjoined with Mercury. Yet look at the fate. Thus taking the position of Mars and offering predictions which appear more like a curse is not correct. But take the planets situated in the star or sub of Mars in 1, 2, 4, 7, 8 or 12. Then, that planet tenanted in such a Mars' star will offer undesirable and disagreeable results.]

Divorce was sanctioned on 27-11-67. Saturn Dasa Sun Bhukti Jupiter Anthra.

Saturn acts as the planet in 12th Bhava : conjoined with Jupiter, Judicial separation. Sun again offers the evil result through Government Department Jupiter in 12 has given.

Appeal is filed on 13-8-68. Saturn Dasa Moon Bhukti Mars Anthra. Generally, by nature Mercury denotes plurality, i.e., another Court is also approached. According to Krishnamurti Padhdhati, planets deposited in the constellation of Mercury, or occupying Mercury sign, Gemini or conjoined with or aspected by Mercury will give, provided its sub-lord is connected with dual sign or Mercury sign or star.

Mars in its Anthra gives courage : makes one take further Step: fight and so on.

Hence during Mars Anthra appeal is made.

What will be the result ?

Note the sub-lord of the Dasanatha. If it denotes once for all separation, then, according to the various Bhukties in that Dasa, there will be alternative results good and bad, depending on the sub-lord in which the lord of the Bhukti is deposited. If Bhukties are ruled by A, B and C and they are deposited in beneficial subs (lord of the sub contributing to the benefit of the native's desire) then, in the Dasa of a planet which is the significator of both advantageous and disadvantageous houses, then during the Bhukties of A, B and C, the results will be favourable. If the sub-lords of the position occupied by the Bhukti lords D E.F are unfavourable, during their Bhukties, one has to expect untoward and undesirable results.

If a particular house is unoccupied and the constellations of the owner of the house is also unoccupied, then those planets deposited in the sub of that planet, will offer the results.

If a particular result is indicated by a planet, then those which are deposited in its constellations are connected with the matters signified by that Bhava.

Here, Saturn is in Venus star. Venus is in 2. Hence Saturn is connected with the members of the family. It does not mean only increase of the members by marriage or birth of children. But it must also show the decrease. Increase and decrease depend on the Bhukties and Anthras in Saturn Dasa. In the same Dasa, one can get married. He may get separated or either of them may pass away. Hence Dasanatha has to offer both results as he will be the significator of both.

Some may get married, in a Bhukti and in the same Bhukti one may get divorced. Here, both Dasanatha and Bhukthinatha will be the significators of marriage and also divorce. Some may get married in the same Dasa, Bhukti and Anthra and live separately from the same Anthra ; then. all these three planets are the significators of marriage and also divorce. Marriage comes because of the lord of the constellation. Separation comes due to the sub occupied by the planet.

One may get married in A Dasa. B is for divorce. 'B' Bhukti can operate during 'A' Dasa. Separation will not come. It will end in misunderstanding as the Dasa lord is the most powerful commander. No Bhukti lord can offer a result if Dasa lord does not permit. If Dasa lord is not a significator of the result which Bhukti lord is to give, Dasa lord, the final authority will not give the ultimate result Planets from a Cabinet. The Prime Minister is the Dasanatha. The Bhukthinathas are Cabinet Ministers The Anthranathas are Deputy Ministers.

Therefore Note the 3 planets which will rule conjointly and these must be connected with 6 and 11 houses.

Jupiter, lord of 12 is in 12 : Mercury is deposited in Jupiter star. Hence Mercury, Jupiter in 12 are for separation. Saturn, represents 11th and 12th.

Sun is in Saturn star, sub of Jupiter. Hence Sun must bring about separation.

Rahu has to represent Mercury as it is in Mercury's sign. Rahu in Moon constellation and Venus sub, according to its stellar position, brings union. But, it has the portfolio of Mercury also ; hence, it will cause separation. Moon in Rahu star in Mercury sign will bring about separation. The sub-lord Mars has no connection with 2 or 7 or 11 : nor with 6 or 12. Hence, Mars is unconnected, In that case, the Bhukthinatha gives the results during Jupiter sub period in Moon Bhukti. The order will be issued on 1-2-69. The divorce will stand.

As per transit,

- (a) Sun will be in Saturn sign, Moon star and conjoin M.C. i.e., 10th cusp
- (b) Moon will be in Saturn star Moon sign
- (c) Time of judgement Moon star Saturn sub i.e., Lagna on that day will be at 16° Taurus
- (d) According to Western System prediction lord of 7 Mars (Nirayana) squares its original position and opposes both Jupiter and Saturn.
- (e) Mercury will be in Saturn sign Moon star.
- (f) Jupiter in Mercury sign Moon star.
- (g) Venus in Jupiter sign Saturn star.
- (h) Saturn will be in Jupiter sign Mercury star Jupiter sub.
- (i) Rahu in Jupiter sign Saturn star.

Thus it can be seen that all planets vote for final divorce from 1-2-69.

HOROSCOPE OF THE WIFE

Moon 22-44 VI 16-15	VII 12-6	VIII 11-15	Rahu 4-32 IX 12-15 Mars 22-35 Sat 26-27
V 16-15	12 Midnight 6/7-2-1946		Mc. 14-15
Ven. 25-38 Sun 24-23 Mercury 21-10 IV 14-15			XI 16-15
III 12-15 Kethu 4-32	II 11-15	Lagna 12-6 Jup. 4-20	XII 16-15

Mercury Dasa Balance 9 yrs. 3 mts. 5 days. Married on 12-12-64. Yenus Dasa Venus Bhukli Saturn Anthra on a Saturday. Divorce sanctioned on 27-11-67 during Venus Dasa Moon Bhukti Kethu Anthra, appeal filed during Venus Dasa Mars Bhukti Rahu Anthra.

2, 7, 11—for marriage :-Kethu in 2. Kethu alone in Kethu Star . 7 owned by Mars, Rahu, Jupiter, Sun and Venus in Mars star. 11 is vacant- owner Sun : No planet in Sun star. Planets connected with 2, 7 and 11 are Kethu, Rahu, Jupiter, Sun and Venus. Saturn conjoined with Mars, lord of 2 and 7 in the sub of node in 2. Hence Venus Dasa Venus Bhukti, Saturn Anthra, gave marriage.

12-11-1967 date of Divorce, Venus Dasa Moon Bhukti Mercery Anthra. Therefore Venus in the constellation of lord of 2 and 7 connected with marriage. Moon in the constellation of Mercury in 4 and Mercury in the constellation of Moon in 6 (Mercury is lord of 12 and Moon in Mercury star gives separation). Mercury in Moon star gives separation.

Appeal is filed during Mars Bhukti Jupiter Anthra Mars is in the constellation of Jupiter in 12 (as the planet conjoined with Mars gave marriage) and in Saturn sub. Here it can

indicate divorce also. Gemini shows appeal, i.e., second hearing.

ResultA During Venus Dasa, Mars Bhukti, Mercury Anthra Moon Shookshma divorce will be confirmed. It is in February 1969

KIDNAPPING

In Hindu Traditional Astrology, it is believed that exalted planets offer brilliant results and most desirable ones, causing the so-called Raja Yogas. When such is the case, I am unable to understand how majority of planets being exalted causing many Raja Yogas found in Rama's chart contributed for the kidnapping of Sita.

According to KRISHNAMURTI SYSTEM, the planets which are exalted need not at all give advantageous results. They can do harm. Everything depends upon the sub, occupied by a planet, whether exalted or debilitated. The significators of the houses 3, 6, 7 and 9 indicate that one's partner will be kidnapped. If the same person is to be kidnapped, in his or her horoscope the significators of houses 1, 3, 9 and 12 must operate. These significators should not be connected with 11th house. But if a particular planet is connected with both, the kidnapping houses 1, 3, 9, 12 and also reunion house the 11, then after being kidnapped, the person will be found and there will be reunion. This also applies to people, who run away due to fear during evacuation, like a refugee. In their cases also, one can predict, whether the partner is alive and when they will reunite.

In 1951, one Kashmiri Brahmin dealing in woolen goods, came to my house in the evening hours, and he narrated his plight.

He told that he and the members of his family were much afraid of the situation in his land, and he thought that there would be peace, law and order in India and he came to Amritsar; from there to Delhi; from there to Calcutta and then to Avadi. He saw with his own eyes three bodies had been charred due to the fire in his house. He was living with his wife and three daughters and he did not know who was alive and which three of his kith and kin were burnt to death.

I immediately asked him to give a number and I took the position of the planets for that moment and give the following prediction : "Sir, the sub-lord of the 8th house clearly shows that your wife will outlive you ; hence as long as you are alive, she must be alive. Therefore, only your three daughters would have been lost in such a mishap."

Then he asked me, when he would meet her or when she would come to India, where he is, and so on. I replied that one will not be knowing the whereabouts of the other till a particular day. And on that day both of you will meet accidentally. And there will be reunion.

Readers will be very much thrilled to read the following : Mr. Punidhavel Mudaliar of Shanker Trading Company, I and about a dozen dealers in Stock exchange were discussing about the position of the market and traveling by the Electric train from Madras Beach Station to Saidapet.

On that day around 5-30 P.M. his wife who had been following the husband went after he had left each place to the various places where he was ; (Amritsar, Delhi, Calcutta etc.) and atlast she came to Avadi; she understood that he had shifted to Madras and when she came to the room where he was staying, she learnt that he had gone to his office and would be returning after 5-30 P.M. As she could not control herself, she walked the distance of three furlongs and in front of Flower Bazaar Police Station, Madras, she saw him coming with a tiffin-box in his hand. She cried and immediately ran to him and embraced him. She created a scene. It took sometime for them to be normal. They visited my residence at 8 P.M.

They waited till 8-30 P.M. They told my wife that they would come again the next day as it was getting late. They came to Saidapet railway station and were facing the other side to go to Madras Beach. When they were standing on the plat-form, the train by which I and Mr. Punidavel Mudaliar of Shanker Trading Company and others were traveling arrived and we got down. From the back-side, I could recognise that Kashmirj Brahmin was standing. So I loudly called him "Hello". That person turned, looked at me and cried so loudly that anybody, within a furlong distance could hear him.

Like a log of wood, he fell at my feet. He got up and drew his wife by her hand and introduced saying "This is my wife. What am I to say? Are you a devil? How could you predict so correctly ? It seems that my wife followed me all along and our three daughters were burnt, she alone is alive. Exactly on the day you had predicted, as you mentioned, we accidentally met on the road while walking in opposite direction. He lifted me and kept me on the staircase in the 4th or 5th step and narrated the whole story to the public. More than 100 people, who got down from the train, all gathered together, heard him and everybody admired.

This prediction was narrated by many for a long time and whenever I travelled by train, or by bus, in those days, people used to point me and talk about this matter. I followed only the rule, I have given in my book.

REUNION WITH HUSBAND-DOMESTIC FACILITY

On 9-6-1966 at 12-05 P.M. a lady puts us a query :

Will I join my husband and have domestic facility ?

The following are the planetary positions :

Sat. 5-27	Venus 16-28	Sun 24-54 Rahu 1-56 Mars 14-38	Mercury 9-28 Jup. 13-41
Moon 3-27			
			Lagna 24-10
	Kethu 1-56		

The longitude of Moon is $3^{\circ}27'$ in sign Aquarius. She is posited in the constellation of Dhanishta, ruled by Mars and is in the sub of Venus. Consequently the sub period of Venus in the major period of Mars is in operation at the time of query.

7th house indicates husband, marital happiness and life with legal husband. 2nd house indicates family and domestic facility. 11th house indicates reunion, cordial relations and permanent tie with married partner.

Therefore for reunion with husband and perfect domestic facility, consider houses 2, 7 and 11.

The significators are;

- (1) Planets posited in the constellation of the occupants of houses 2, 7 and 11.
- (2) Occupants of houses 2, 7 and 11.
- (3) Planets posited in the constellation of the lords of houses 2, 7 and 11.
- (4) Lords of houses 2, 7 and 11.
- (5) Planets who are in conjunction with or aspected by the significators.
- (a) 2nd house is vacant

7th house is occupied by Saturn. Pushyam, Anuradha and Uttarabhadra are ruled by Saturn. Saturn himself is posited in Uttarabhadra. So Saturn is a significator.

- (b) 2nd house is occupied by no planet 7th house is occupied by Saturn. 11th house is vacant So Saturn is a significator.
- (c) 2nd lord is Mercury. 11th lord is also Mercury. Mercury rules the constellations, Aslesha, Jyeshtha and Revathi. No planet is posited in any one of these constellations- 7th lord is Saturn. Saturn himself is posited in his own constellation. So Saturn is a significator.

- (d) Lord of 2 and 11 is Mercury. Lord of 7th house is Saturn. Therefore Mercury and Saturn are significators.
- (e) Saturn aspects Rahu powerfully. Mercury is in conjunction with Jupiter

Therefore the significators indicating reunion with husband and domestic facility are Saturn, Mercury, Jupiter and Rahu.

The planetary period of Mars is in operation at the time of query. It is to run up to 17-2-1968. Mars is not a significator indicating reunion and domestic facility. He is posited in the constellation Rohini, ruled by Moon and is in the sub of Jupiter. Moon rules the 12th house indicating separation of husband and Jupiter rules the house indicating sorrow due to husband. Therefore, Mars will not contribute to the growth of cordial relations with the husband. As Jupiter is also lord of 5th house, relations with the husband will not be snapped.- There is also no danger to the life of your husband as Jupiter holds the lordship of your "Mangalyasthana" (8th house) and the 7th lord, Saturn is posited in his own constellation, Uttrabhadra,

From 17-2-1968 onwards the planetary period of Rahu commences. Can Rahu contribute to reunion and domestic facility ?

A planet offers the results of the lord of the constellation in which it is posited. The affairs pertaining to the house over which the lord of the constellation holds lordship will be experienced by the native predominantly. The sub will indicate the net result.

Rahu is posited in the constellation Krithika. Krithika is ruled by Sun. And Sun holds the lordship of 1st house indicates honour, dignity, glory, comfort and happiness.

Rahu is posited in the sub of Jupiter. Jupiter holds lordship of 5th house and 8th house. 5th house indicates recreation and pleasure- 5th house is 11th (permanent tie) to the 7th

house (husband) 8th house is your "Mangalyam" It is 2nd house (comfort from family) to the 7th house (husband).

Therefore Rahu who is posited in the constellation of lord of 1st house and who is in the sub of lord of 5 and 8, is a strong significator indicating reunion and domestic facility. You are sure to meet and move with your marriage partner and will have marital bliss and domestic comfort during the planetary period of Rahu.

"Sir, the planetary period of Rahu runs for 18 years. If so, when my husband will meet me and I will have the pleasure of moving with him", asked the lady quite interestingly.

Madam !

What you told is correct. Rahu rules 18years. Naturally you are interested to know which year, which month and which day you will meet your husband and move with him with comfort and joy.

Our ancient sages have divided the planetary periods into sub periods. Each such sub period rule certain period which runs for a few years. Again each sub period is divided into sub sub periods which runs only for a few months.

Planets posited favourably with the major lord will always help, assist and cooperate with the major lord in giving the expected result. Planets inharmoniously disposed with the major lord will bring obstacles and cause delay.

Whether a planet is favourably placed or not, is to be ascertained from the longitudinal distance between planets ; Saturn is very favourably placed towards Rahu. Mercury is also favourably placed towards Rahu.

The first sub period in the Rahu major period is Rahu sub period itself which runs 2 years 8 months and 12 days. The sub period of Rahu is again divided into sub sub (anthra) periods. The first sub sub (Anthra) period in the sub period of Rahu

belongs to Rahu himself which runs for 4 months, 75 days and 48 Ghatis from 17-1-1968.

Rahu is a strong significator. Therefore, it is during this period i.e., between 17-2-1968 and 13-7-1968 you will meet your husband.

On what date ?

The ruling planets at the time of query are the ruling planets at the time of fructification of the expected result. The week day the query was put is Thursday. Thursday is ruled by Jupiter. The query was put when Leo was rising in the east. Leo is ruled by Sun. The Moon is in the constellation Avittam, in sign Aquarius at the time of query. Avittam is ruled by Mars. Aquarius is ruled by Saturn. Therefore the ruling planets at the time of query are Jupiter, Sun, Mars and Saturn. The same planets will rule at the time of return of your husband. The planetary period that will be ruling then will also belong to these planets only.

The planetary period of Rahu is in operation. Rahu is a shadowy planet. It reflects the results of the planets with whom it is in association and also in aspect of. Rahu is in association with Sun and Mars is aspected by Saturn. Therefore Rahu is to act as agent of Sun, Mars and Saturn. Thus the lord of the planetary period has reflected the ruling planets of the query, Sun, Mars and Saturn leaving aside Jupiter. Therefore, the major period of Rahu, the sub period of Rahu, the sub sub period of Rahu and the shookshma period of Jupiter will offer the expected result, reunion and domestic facility. It runs between 9-3-1968 and 29-3-1968. The luminaries are the exciting planets Sun transits Poorvabhadra in sign Pisces between 15th March and 17th March every year approximately. The week day will be Thursday.

Therefore your husband will meet you on Thursday about 19th March, 1968 from which date onwards he will move with you permanently bestowing on you marital happiness and domestic facility.

FAMILY LIFE OR SANYASI

What do you think of this boy ?

Will he have domestic life ? He has joined a Mutt./temple

Jupiter 13-25	Lagna 1-6 Sat 7-50 Kethu 8-45 Uranus 9-1		Moon 0-53
	7—12—1939 8-30 P.M.		
Mars 2-27			Merc. 7-51 Sun 21-10 Ven. 21-39 Nept. 29-49
		Rahu 8-45	

Mars dasa balance 3 years 13 days.

The boy is born in Mesha-Aries Lagna. It is occupied by debilitated Saturn and Gnanakaraka Kethu with perverted intelligent planet Uranus. Lord of Lagna, the independent and fiery Mars is exalted in Capricorn. Uranus and Mars are in the constellation of the fiery planet Sun. Moon, which governs the mind, is also in Mars constellation Mrigasira.

Therefore, he is a pucca Martian. Martians will be active and ambitious, bold and impulsive. They will change their ideas and hold their opinion tight and try to stick to the same till they find reasons to give up the original and take another. They act first, speak out next and think at the last.

As immediately after his birth Saturn and Kethu rose in the east, the modify the martian tendencies. Both Saturn and Kethu are in the constellation Aswini, governed by Kethu. Therefore he would prefer solitude, he will shun the society ; he will have the desire to study philosophy, try to meditate, concentrate and thereby aim to have the uplift of the soul. As lord of 10, he will do Karmayoga. As lord of 11, Saturn blesses him so that he can have his desires fulfilled. So planet in the constellation of Saturn will offer the results indicated by Saturn. Only Jupiter is in Uthrapadra ruled by Saturn. So during Jupiter Dasa Saturn Bhukti Moon Anthra he will be detached from family ties : he will take the divine path: he will go out of the house. Jupiter denotes direction N/E, he will proceed to a place North East to that place where he is just before Moon Anthra ; (Leaving the house is shown by the 3rd and 12th house). Actually he went to an Ashram on 18-4-1964.

Houses 2, 7 and 11 indicate marriage. Rahu is in the seventh house. Rahu alone is in its constellation.

11th houses is not occupied.

2nd and 7th houses are owned by Venus, Bharani, Poorvapalguni and Poorvashada are under the control of Venus. Sun and Venus are in : Pubba; Poorvapalguni.

11th houses is owned by Saturn. Jupiter alone is in the constellation of Saturn, Hence Jupiter is another significator. therefore Jupiter, Sun, Venus and Rahu are the significators.

The time of marriage will be Jupiter Dasa Venus Bhukti Rahu Anthra Sun shookshma. Therefore in November 1969 when Sun transits i,a Swathi star ruled by Rahu (in Libra sign governed by Venus) he will get married.

When? in the mutt or at home. During Jupiter Dasa Venus Bhukti Moon Anthra he will return home. (Moon in 3) During Rahu Anthra, negotiation and celebration are promised.

RETURN AND REUNION

When will my son return ?

The horoscope is as follows:—

	XI 1-03	XII 5-03 Sat. 19-16	Lagna 6-28
Merc. 27-01 Ket. 8-47	10-35 A.M. I.S.T. 13-10-1942 18-55 N 72-54 E		Jup. 0-52 II 1-01 III 27-01
IX 27-01 VIII 1-01			Rahu 8-47 IV 27-01
VII 6-28	Moon 13-33 VI 5-03	V 1-03	Venus 13-11 Merc. 21-11 Mars 24-15 Sun 28-46

Saturn Dasa balance 4years 7 months 9 days.

Return from the foreign land means leaving his present place, making a long journey and reuniting with his kith and kin with whom he was originally living.

Leaving the place where one stays either temporarily or permanently is to be judged from the 3rd house making a long journey is to be judged from the 9th house.

Reunion with kith and kin is found from the 11th house. Therefore one has to judge the houses 3, 9 and 11. 3rd house extends from 27°11' Cancer to 27°1' Leo. Rahu is posited in that sign. Rahu's star are Arudhra, Swathi and Sathabisha. Therefore Kethu which is posited in Rahu star indicates that he leaves the place of residence, then 9th house extends from 27°1' Capricorn to 27°1' Aquarius. Kethu alone is posited in the 9th house. Therefore Kethu star Aswini, Magha and Moola are to be seen, to note whether any planet or node occupies any of

these 3 stars. Rahu alone is in Magha Therefore, Rahu gives long journey. 11th house extends from 1°3' Aries to 5°3' Taurus. No planet is posited in this area. Therefore the lord of the sign in which the 11th cusp falls is to be taken. As the 11th cusp falls in Aries, the lord of the sign is Mars. Therefore Mars indicates the 11th house matter and also those planets which are posited in the constellation of Mars. The stars belonging to Mars are Mrigasira, Chithra and Danishta. Mars and Sun are deposited in the star of Mars Therefore Rahu, Kethu, Mars and Sun are the planets which are strong to indicate these results.

Now let us judge the owners of the houses also. Lord of 3 is Moon as 3rd cusp falls in 27°1' Cancer ; lord of 9 is Saturn as 9th cusp falls in Capricorn, Lord of 11 is Mars. Saturn is in Moon's star. Moon is in Saturn star.

The above are the planets which are connected with one's long journey and reunion with one's family.

One should never omit to note the ruling planets at the moment of judgement. Today it is Saturday, Lagna falls in Kethu star (Moolam) and in Dhanus. The star is Uthrapalguni and the Rasi is Simha both ruled by Sun. Therefore your son will return when Kethu dasa Sani Bukthi Rahu Anthra Surya Sookshma operates. Why should you select Rahu when the lagna is in Dhanus? Since Guru owns both Dhanus and Meena, according to Krishnamurti if either of the nodes were to occupy either of the signs belonging to a planet, then the node will give the results of the lord of both the signs. So Rahu in Meena is more powerful than Jupiter, even though he is the owner of Dhanus. Hence the sub period will be ruled by Rahu instead of Guru, so it will be around 21st January, 1970 at the time Sun will transit in Saturn sign Sun's star and Kethu sub. So his date of return is 21-1-1970.

Will he complete Ph.D ? For higher education and grand success in that, one is to look to the houses 9 and 11 am sure he will return after successfully completing the course. The result may be announced around December 1969. Submission of the thesis will be around the 2nd or 3rd week of September 1969.

209 WHO SURVIVES WHOM

1st Method :

You have to calculate the age of each individual separately. Add the age to the date of birth. Find out who passes away earlier.

2nd Method:

If the sub-lord of the 8th cusp happens to be the significator of the houses 1, 6, and 8 and if the conjoined period runs in the life time of the native, the partner passes away. There is nothing as malefic or benefic occupying 2 or 8. This fails miserably. There are horoscopes, wherein the 8th house and the second house are occupied by only benefics and the lady has to become a widow. We, in our research, collected the horoscopes of widows and widowers and we have found that the system followed by Tradition does not satisfy. In many cases it fails. Whether you take sign by sign or Krishnamurti's method of house division, the best method is to ascertain the longevity of each separately as said in the first condition.

CHILD BIRTH

Horoscope is as follows :

Mercury	Sun Venus		
Rahu	4-5-1938 8 P.M.		
Sani			Jupiter Kethu Mars Moon
	Lagna 16		

Balance of Venus dasa at the time of birth = 4 years 6 months 8 days.

On 16-6-1959, he was running Mars Dasa, Venus Bhukti, Jupiter Anthra.

Vrischika is the first house, Sagittarius-Dhanus is the second house. As the Lagna was at 16 Scorpio, Saturn and Rahu are in the third Bhava ; Mercury in the 5th Bhava ; Sun and Venus in the 6th Bhava ; Ketu and Mars in the 9th house and Jupiter and Moon in the 10th house.

Generally, the horoscopes of both the husband and the wife are to be judged for the prospects of progeny,

How to Judge ?

- (a) Note the longevity of the couple,
- (b) Bear in mind the age of the couple and the likelihood of the pleasant life, which they can have.
- (c) The Dasas and Bhukties which are to operate in the effective period of one's life.
- (d) Find out the strong significator;
 - (1) The planets in the constellation of the occupants of the houses 2, 5 or 11 (second house shows the increase in the number of 'he members of the family by birth of children; 5th house is for offspring and the 11th house is not only the fruit of one's action, but also the 5th house to the 7th partner);
 - (2) the occupants of the houses ?, 5 or 11 ;
 - (3) the planets in the constellation of the lords of 2, 5, 11 or Jupiter, the chief governor for children :
 - (4) the lords of the houses 2, 5 or 11 and Jupiter ;
 - (5) the planets conjoined with them;
 - (6) and those aspected by the strong significator ;
- (e) Judge whether birth of children is promised or not by.

- (f) If birth of children is assured, note which planets indicate. Considering 11 th house sublord to males and 5th to females. It should be one of the signification of 2 or 5 or 11.
- (g) Judge whether it is a male or a female, whether one at a time or twins etc.
 (The editor is of opinion that one has to gain sound knowledge and vast experience to predict the sex of the child. So far, I have not found one rule which is applicable in all cases.)
- (h) If birth of children is not promised, whether one will adopt a child.
- (i) or whether one will pass away
 - (1) before the birth of a child as there are cases wherein the husband passes away when the wife is in the family way for the first time,
 - (2) or whether he will die without making out a will or adopting a son or a girl.

The various *general rules* of Traditional System promising birth of children are given below :

- (a) If the houses 2, 5 or 11 are owned by benefics who occupy favourable houses;
- (b) or if these houses are occupied by benefics ;
- (c) or if these Cusps receive good aspects from benefics ;
- (d) or if these houses are occupied by their owners (i.e. Swakshethra) whether they are benefics or malefics by nature;
- (e) if the lords of the houses 2, 5 or 11 get exalted and occupy either Kendra or Kona *signs* ;
- (f) if the lords of 1 and 5 are in mutual exchange (Parivarthana)

- (g) if Rahu were to be in the 5th house in Aries, Taurus or Cancer and if Rahu does not occupy either of the signs of Saturn in this Navamsa chart;
- (h) if lord of 5 is conjoined with, or aspected by Jupiter ;
- (i) if the lords of 2, 5 and L1 are in Parivarthana yoga ;
- (j) if the lords of 1 and 5 get exalted and one aspects the other; (This is applicable to Aries, Scorpio and Sagittarius)
- (k) if the lords of 1 and 7 are in Parivarthana yoga ;
- (l) if the lord of 5 gets exalted and Jupiter is in a Kendra;
- (m) if the lords of 2, 5 or 11 are not conjoined with, or aspected by the delaying planet Saturn; or by the controlling planet Rahu or by the abortive planet Kethu, or the malefic Mars or the effeminate Mercury ;
- (n) if Jupiter is in a movable sign and the 5th house is occupied by, or aspected by the lord of 5 ;
- (o) if Gemini-Mithuna or Virgo-Kanni happens to be the 5th house and if lords of 2, 7 or 11 or Jupiter do not occupy the stars Arudhra or Hastham;
- (p) if there is no malefic (Saturn, Rahu or Kethu) in the Lagna and if the houses 5, 7 and 11 are not aspected by malefics, one will have children, in the conjoined period of the planets which promise birth of children,

The following are the general rules which indicate that it is difficult to have a long living child :

- (1) (a) If Sun and Saturn are in close conjunction in the horoscope of the wife ;
- (b) or if Sun and Saturn receive bad aspects and if they themselves form disharmonious aspects ;
- (c) or if they occupy the barren signs Aries, Leo, Gemini and Virgo and receive evil aspects ;

- (d) or if the lords of 5 and 8 conjoin together, children may be born with very short life ;
- (2) (a) But if Saturn occupies a Kendra sign and it receives evil aspects from Venus and Moon ;
- (b) if Saturn and Venus are in the 7th house and if Moon and the lord of 5 form evil aspects, even if one does Homa or Santhana Gopala Krishna Japa or visit Benares, Rameswaram, etc, one cannot have a child born to him or her.
- (3) (a) Even though one is born in any of the three watery signs, Cancer, Scorpio or Pisces, and, Jupiter occupies the 5th house and Mercury and Venus are in the 7th house, if they are in the constellation of the lords of 6, 8 or 12.
- (b) or if there is a malefic in the 4th house and the 5th cusp is squared by Mars from the 8th house;
- (c) or if Moon is in 4, malefic in Lagna, and the lord of Lagna weak in the 5th house ;
- (d) if Moon is in 10, malefic in 4 and Venus in 7 ;
- (e) if Moon is in Upachaya Sthana (3, 6, 10 or 11) without receiving any beneficial aspect from masculine planets, *one cannot have a son.*

In the horoscopes of the girls, the monthly period is indicated by Mars and their fertility by Moon.

in the horoscopes of the males, the vitality is shown by Sun and fertility by Venus. If these planets Sun and Venus receive good aspects one will surely have children.

One can find out the Beejam of boys and Kshetram of girls by calculation.

- (a) Add the longitudes of Jupiter, Sun and Venus (each counted from Aries 0°). The result is the sensitive point in the chart indicating "Beejam" of the boy.
- (b) Add the longitudes of Jupiter, Moon and Mars. The result is the sensitive point in the chart showing "Kshethram".

Beejam may be compared to the seed and the Kshethram to the land.

In a male's chart, if the Beejam is in a masculine sign in rasi and navamsa and if it is also occupied or aspected by a benefic, the gentleman will have children. Otherwise he is not promised with a child.

In a lady's chart, if the Kshethram is in a female sign, both in rasi and Navamsa, the lady can have children. Then generative system is perfect. Otherwise, she has no favourable indication to bring forth children.

If the Beejam and Kshethram are not afflicted by malefics, one will have long living children.

(1) In the chart given above,

(a) no planet is in the second house.

(b) Mercury is in the 5th house. Its stars are Ashlesha, Jyeshtha and Revathi. Mercury alone is in Revathi.

(c) No planet is in the 11th house.

(2) The lord of the second house is Jupiter. Its stars are Punarvasu, Visakham and Poorvapathrapada. No planet occupied any of the 3 stars.

(3) The lord of the 5th house is Jupiter. No planet is in the constellation ruled by the lord of 5.

(4) The lord of the 11th house is Mercury. Mercury alone is in the constellation of the lord of the 11th house.

(5) The lord of 2 is in the constellation of the lord of 12. Therefore it is weak.

The lord of 11 is in its own constellation. So its results are not modified by lord of the constellation.

(6) Second house receives the aspect from Jupiter which is weak.

- (7) 5th house is aspected by a delaying Saturn and malefic Mars. Saturn in the constellation of Bagyadhipathi Moon, in Upachaya-sthana, aspecting the 5th house will surely give a child. But, there is a Node, in the house owned by Saturn. So the Node is stronger than the lord Saturn. Hence Rahu is a strong significator. It is in the 4th sign and the third house. According to Hindus, Rahu receives aspect from Jupiter, Mars and Moon ; Sun as well as Venus receive aspect from Jupiter.

Rahu dasa is on: Rahu is aspected by lord of 2 and S Jupiter, thereby Rahu has the strength to indicate birth of children: Rahu receives aspect from Moon, the lord of 9, Bhagyadhipathi and becomes beneficial. Rahu aspected by Mars, the lord of Lagna gets vitality. Mars, as lord of 6, indicates, hospitalisation of wife (being the 12th house to the 7th house-wife) also. Further Rahu is in the sign of Saturn which aspects the 5th house. Therefore Rahu has the beneficial strength to give children.

Sani Is next In strength. Mercury is auspicious.

Therefore this person will have a child during Rahu dasa Sani bhukti Budha anthra, Rahu dasa Jupiter bhukti ends on 18th December 1965. Budha anthra in Saturn bhukti will commence on 30th May 1966. It will run for 4 months and 25 days.

Therefore in 1966, Mercury, the significator has to transit Arudhra star- ruled by dasanatha Rahu, in the sign owned by anthranatha Mercury. We cannot consider Sathabhisha star governed by Rahu, in the sign of Saturn, the Bhuktinatha, as on and after June 1966, Mercury will be in Arudhra or Swathi. Hence according to Krishnamurti Padhdhati when Mercury is in the sub of Saturn, in the star of Rahu, In the sign of Mercury i.e., when Mercury by transit is in between 10°26'40" and 12°33'20" in Gemini-Mithuna (Nirayana).

Mercury will be in that position on 10-6-1966.

Therefore, you will have the first child on 10th June 1966.

Actually the child is born on 10-6-1966.

IS THERE AT LEAST ONE CHILD?

The following is the correct chart:

Rahu			
	Rasi 5-1-1932		Jupiter
Venus Saturn			
Sun Mars Lagna	Moon Mercury		Kethu

At the time of birth he had a balance of 4 years 7 months and 12 days of Saturn dasa.

For children, one has to examine the houses 2, 5 and 11 ; also one should note the strength of Jupiter.

House 2 is occupied by Saturn and Venus; The former is the lord of 2 in its own sign and Venus is lord of 11 in its friend's quarters.

The stars of Saturn are Pushya, Anuradha and Uthrapathra pada. Moon is in Anuradha and Rahu is in Uthrapathra pada. Moon and Rahu are the significators.

Venus rules Bharani, Poorvapalguni and Poorvashada stars : Sun alone occupies Poorvashada and no planet is in the other two stars.

Houses 5 and 11 are vacant

The 2nd house is owned by Saturn. Moon and Rahu will offer such results which Saturn as lord of 2, is to give.

5th house is owned by Mars. It is Vargothama and strong. Mars is a significator.

11th house is owned by Venus. Sun in its constellation is stronger. Venus is also a significator as lord of 11 in 2. Therefore Venus, Sun, Mars and Rahu are the strong significators.

During Venus dasa, Moon bhukti, Venus anthra, when Sun transits in Rohini 4th pada (Venus sign, Moon star-Venus sub) his wife will conceive, i.e, around 7th June, 1966. During Venus dasa Mars bhukti Saturn anthra he will have a child, i.e., in the middle of March 1967.

The following are the charts of the persons, who consulted to know whether they will have any child at all.

Moon	Lagna Jupiter		Venus
	11 P.M. 17-8-1916		Saturn Kethu
Rahu			Sun Mercury
			Mars

At the time of birth, Mercury
dasa balance is 4 years 6 months.

	Jupiter		
	10-9-1916 at sunrise		Saturn Kethu Venus
Rahu Moon			Lagna Sun
		Mars	Mercury

Another horoscope is of a
person born on 10-9-1916,

Another friend's chart is erected for his birth time
1-56 A.M. on 20-4-1919.

Mercury	Sun Mars	Kethu Venus	Jupiter
	RASI		
Lagna			Saturn
	Moon Rahu		

These persons have not got any child at all.

(Whenever one wants to find out the day of an event in any Bhukti or anthra, one is to note whether the lord of the Bhukti and Anthra are strong or the lord of the constellation. The Lord of the constellation, if stronger, will give the results only on its day.)

Adoption

- (1) If Jupiter and lord of 5 are ill-placed and if the 5th house from the signs occupied by them is occupied by malefics one will adopt a child.
- (2) If the 5th cusp falls in Saturn's sign in rasi or Navamsa and if Moon is in 5 or aspects the 5th house one adopts.
- (3) If Saturn is conjoined with the lord of the sign occupied by Moon one adopts.
- (4) Saturn, Moon and Mercury in 5- adoption.
- (5) Saturn and Mars in 5th house-adopted.
- (6) Saturn conjoined with Moon in 11-adoption,
- (7) If the 5th house is occupied or aspected by Saturn or Mercury, and Gulika is in 5; adoption.
- (8) Seventh house is also to be judged for adoption.

About Issues:

Kerala: In Tradition, an improved method. It is judged by finding Santana Chandra, Santana Ravi, Santana Yoga etc., Santana Chandra is obtained by multiplying Moon's longitude by 5. Santana Ravi is obtained by multiplying the longitude of Lagna by 5, Subtract from Santana Moon, the value of Santana Ravi, it is Santana Thithi.

If it is Sukla Paksha i.e. between 0° and 180° there will be children. But if the figure is between 180° and 360° , It is Krishna Paksha and it is difficult to have a child. If the difference is between 0° and 60° one will have children at great intervals, If

the result is between 120° and 180° at short intervals, rapidly, one will have children. If the result is between 180° and 240°, there will be birth of children. If it is between 240° and 252°, by worshipping Muruga, son of Siva, one can have a child. If it is between 240° and 300° he may marry another, pray, do charity and fast. He may have a child. Between 300° and 324°, the wife may have false pregnancy. If the result is between 324° and 348°, one will adopt a child. If it is between 348° and 363° one will not take adoption and one will not have a child. By doing Ashtaka or Parvana Sradha one can please the Manes and have an issue. Those who do not perform or think of their parents or do the rites, annual ceremony etc. will not have a child. There is danger to the children born alto. If it is Krishna Paksha Shasti, pray Muruga. If it is Krishna Paksha Chaturthi, propitiate Lord Ganesh : if it is Krishna Paksha Navami, pray Goddess Durga: Saptami and Chaturdasi, serpents ; Amavasya, Pithrus and Dwadasi, Sun.

Pregnancy :

First month is ruled by Venus ; the semen continues to be in liquid State.

Second month is governed by Mars: embryo solidifies.

Third month-Jupiter-limbs are formed.

Fourth month-Sun; bones gets formed.

Fifth month-Moon-supplies the skin.

Sixth month-Saturn-allows hair to grow.

Seventh month-Mercury-develops nervous system.

Eighth month-Lord of Adhana Lagna-umbilical cord takes food to the child.

Ninth month-Sun-foetus feels thirst and hunger.

Tenth month-ready for delivery-Moon rules.

Abortion takes place in that month if that planet ruling that month ill-posed and adversely aspected. Miscarriage will be in that month ruled by the planet in debilitation and afflicted.

Short-lived children

- (1) If in the horoscope of the child that is born, malefics are in Lagna and seventh house conjoined with Moon and devoid of beneficial aspect, it will pass away immediately after delivery.
- (2) Waning Moon in 12, malefics in 1 and 8, no benefic in a Kendra, short-lived.
- (3) Moon conjoined with malefics in 7 or 3 or 12. short-lived.

Eunuchs

According to Hindus Sun in a masculine sign and Moon in a feminine sign, roughly 180 degrees away or one opposing the other, will cause the birth of Eunuch.

If Mercury and Saturn were to be roughly 180 degrees of or if the Lagna and the Moon occupy masculine signs receiving the Hindu aspect by Mars, or if Moon were to occupy a feminine sign and Mercury in a masculine sign receiving aspect from Mars or by both show that the person in his life time will prove to be useless for sexual life.

But according to K.P. the lord of the constellation and the lord of the sub should be governed by Saturn or Rahu or Ketu and all of them should be the significators of 4, 10 and 12.

"Marriage is made in Heavens, God is great". This is proved in the following case.

A girl named Bhagyam was born in a family known to me. We were of equal age. We were class-mates. When she was 11 years old she had her marriage celebrated with one, named Madhana Gopala Krishnan. He was also around 16 years of age, then. One year, two years, and then years after years passed on. The mother of the girl was very anxious as the girl did not report that she had attained puberty. Anyhow, since they were, even before marriage, related, the mother of the girl

and the father of the boy agreed to set family for both Bhagyam and Madana Gopala Krishnan in the neighboring town. They lead their life for decades most happily. The nature denied them the pleasure through animal life. They did not have such a pleasure, because he cannot prove himself to be a man and his generative system was also equally defective and useless. This girl is also not fit for such a pleasure. But somehow, the parents have given the name Bhaygam, meaning fortune, luck, pleasure etc. So also Krishna means, one who will be in the midst of girls who are the devotees. Madhana Gopal Krishnan should mean, the utmost happiness and pleasure much more than Krishna. But see ! The unfit man had married the unfit girl. This is the action of God according to their Karma, which proves to show that "God is great and Marriage is fixed in the Heavens."

Remedy Suggested:

One may have to perform "Shanthi". You have mentioned that you pray for Lord Ganesh. It is correct, because, the 5th house indicates the initiation of the Mantra, Upasana etc. Ketu is in the 5th house, it is aspected by Mars, the lord of 5. Jupiter, the religious planet ruling the 9th house and the planet Saturn throwing obstacles. Mars and Ketu. having connection with the 5th house indicate that you are a devotee of Lord Ganesh.

Whenever Jupiter aspects either the Ascendant or the Moon in a horoscope, the person will have faith and knowingly or unknowingly, will be doing meritorious deeds : he may also pray or do "Shanthi". In the horary chart, Jupiter aspects Moon, who is also the lord of Lagna and hence you will follow the advice to enjoy the beneficial results.

If one is afraid of one's longevity, have an idol made of wood or clay and pray. It bestows long life also, people desiring to have much of prosperity can have it in sandalwood. For victory over enemies, idol in clay or sandal wood or Swetha Arka is the best. An idol made of coral gives success in competition, authority, power and health. Generally, rich people

do not maintain good health. An idol made of gold possessed by them, will offer good health. Those who suffer from chronic disease may have them figure of the Lord; in the ring or pendant, for speedy recovery from the disease and to maintain good health in the future. If silver is used to make the idol, it gives name, fame, reputation etc. If the idol is made of copper, one will have children. If the idol is prepared in stone, one will be lucky to have much of landed property.

But one should handle the idol carefully and keep it safely. If the image is hurt, it is an ill omen. It affects the head man of the family. If any hole forms on the idol, there will be disease, trouble etc. However costly it may be, give it away to the temple authorities to be kept in the temple.

Therefore, buy Lord Ganesh made of copper and pray for him.

"Shanthi" done calmly during night hours will never go in vain as there will be no disturbance and you can then concentrate.

Lord Ganesh made of copper gives enthusiasm and encouragement : Ganesh will bless you with a child.

People desirous of enjoying all the fruits of life, make the idol in an alloy of gold, silver, copper, etc. "Panchaloka".

Whether you pray or not, if the chart shows that exactly In 3 years, you will have a child, then, on the day predicted by astrologer, the consultant will become the father.

ANY CHILD AT ALL

The above question is put by a gentlemen who had got married on 20th May, 1959 and so far he has no issue. He gives number 247 at 8-45 A.M. on Sunday, the 31 st August, 1969 at Delhi.

The horoscope for the number given and for the time of judgment is as follows ;

Lagna 24-6-46	Moon 2-26 Sat 17-31 II 28-38	III 25-38	IV 18-38
Rahu 28-27 XII 14-38			Venus 9-3 V 13-38
XI 13-38			Sun 14-14 VI 14-38 Kethu 28-27
X 18-38	IX 25-38 Mars 24-56	VIII 28-36	Merc. 11-16 Jupiter 14-41 VII 24-6-40

Moon indicates the nature of the query. Where is Moon ?

It is in a barren sign in the constellation of the abortive node Kethu who is the significator of the houses 5 and 6. Therefore the question is about the child birth.

Is it promised or not? As the question is from the male note the 11th and then only the fifth. The eleventh cusp is in 13°38' in Capricorn in Saturn sign Moon star and the sub of one in the 12th house. So the 11th cusp denies. The fifth cusp is in 14°38' in the barren sign Leo in the sign of barren planet Sun star of the planet in the 12th house to the fifth and in the sub of one in the 12th to the 5th house. This also does not promise. Generally houses 2, 5 and 11 are judged to note the time when one can have a child. Here the second house is vacant. Its lord is Mars. It is in the constellation of the planet in the 6th house occupying the strong barren sign. Mars in 8 has no strength as it is also in the sub of Rahu in 12. Lord of 2 is so spoiled that it is in 8, it is in the constellation of the planet in 6, and it is in the sub of one in 12. Then how can

there be an increase In the family by the birth of a **child**. It is out of question.

5th house is occupied by Sun. It is in the constellation of Venus in the 4th house denying any child.

Lord of 5 Moon is in Kethu constellation who is in 6 and in the sub of the planet in 4 and is conjoined with retrograde planets Saturn, who is lord of 11 and 12.

The 11th house is unoccupied. Its lord is Saturn. It is retrograde in the twelfth house to two. Hence there is no doubt. He can never have a child at all.

The horoscope of the person is as follows:

	XI 0-3 Rahu 2-55	XII 6-03	Mars 13-08 Lagna 13-35 Jup. 22-05
X 26-03 Moon 8-57	7th September 1930 0-2 A.M. 26-20 N 78.03 E		II 3-03 III 27-03
IX 27-03 VIII 3-03			Sun 20-53 IV 26-03
Sat. 29-29 VII 13-35	VI 6-03	Ven, 7-03 Kethu 2-55 V 0-3	Mercury 13-51

Rahu Dasa balance 14years 11 months. Saturn dasa has started. Saturn is in the constellation of the node which is the significator of 5 and 12. 11th cusp is also in the other constellation of Kethu, the significator of 5 and 12 and sub of Kethu. Fifth cusp is in the sub of Mercury in the house 12 to 5. Saturn, the dasa lord is in the sub of Mercury who is in 4; hence in Saturn Dasa no change at all. Then Mercury Dasa will operate from the age of 49 to 66, Mercury in the barren sign in the

constellation of one not connected with 5 or 11 and in the sub of a node, the abortive evil will not give. Hence I do not expect any child to you.

In natal charts 5 and 11 are important Second house includes.

- (a) any younger brother or sister born,
- (b) marriage,
- (c) birth of children, etc, 5 and 11 alone specify increase in the number of the family by birth of children to oneself.

Example II

The above question is put up by a gentleman, with a No. 234, between 1 and 249, who get married in the year 196 November 16th and no issue so far. The time of judgment was on 26-12-69 at 7 P.M. (I.S.T.) on Friday at Jorhat, 20°48' N and 96°16'E.

The map of heavens for the number and for the time of judgment is as below;

I 8-6-40	Sat. 8-47 II 14-36	III 13-36	IV 7-36
Rahu 22-14 Mars 14-51 XII 0-36	No. 235		V 1-36 Moon 12-09
XI 1-36 Merc. 0-59			VI 0-36 Kethu 22-14
Sun 12-16 X 7-36 Ven. 4-18	IX 13-36	VIII 14-36 Jup. 8-14	VII 8-6-40

	Star Lord	Sub Lord
Sun	Kethu	Mercury
Moon	Saturn	Mars
Mars	Rahu	Kethu
Mercury	Sun	Rahu
Jupiter	Rahu	Rahu
Venus	Kethu	Moon
(R) Saturn	Kethu	Jupiter
Rahu	Jupiter	Saturn
Kethu	Venus	Saturn

Moon represents the mind. It is in the constellation of Saturn. Lord of 11 and in the sub of Mars Lord of 2, and Moon owns 5th house and posited in the 5th house. So the question is about the child birth.

Is it promised or not ? As the question is from the male, the 11th house is to be judged first and then the 5th house.

The 11th cusp 1-36' in Capricorn. It is in the sign of Saturn (R) Star of Sun and sub of Jupiter. Now let us judge Sun and Jupiter. Sun is lord of 6th in the constellation of Kethu, the abortive node, posited in a barren sign (Leo). Further, Sun is posited in the 10th bhava, which is 12th to 11th and, in the sub of Mercury, lord of 4 and 7, which is 12 to 5th and 8th respectively, wherein 8th house is 2nd to the 7th. Jupiter is in constellation of Rahu and in the sub of Rahu, which is posited in the 12th. Therefore 11th cusp demise.

Houses 2, 5 and 11 arc to be judged to note the time of child birth.

2nd house is vacant, the lord is Mars, which is conjoined with Rahu in 12 and it is in the consultation of Rahu and in the sub of Kethu. Hence Mars is spoiled.

5th house is occupied by Moon, and owns fifth house. No planet is in the constellation of Moon, but Moon is in the constellation of Saturn which is retrograde, and in the sub of Mars, a planet posited in the 12th bhava, which is also in conjunction with Rahu.

11th house is vacant and its lord is Saturn (R). Rahu is in the sign of Saturn. Jupiter and Mars are deposited in its star. Jupiter is in the sub of Rahu, which represents the retrograde Saturn, and Mars in the sub of Kethu.

It is quite comprehensive from the foregoing that the birth of a child is not promised for him.

The horoscope of the native is as below.

X 1-53	XI 6-53	XII 12-53	Moon 4-01 I 16-31
Rahu 7-29 IX 2-53	20-7-1933 4-30 a.m. (Thursday) Jullunder		Sun 3-58 II 8-53 Mer.(R) 20-04 Ven. 27-47
Sat (R) 21-17 VIII 6-51			III 2-53 Kethu 7-29 Jup. 27-02
VII 16-31	VI 12-53	V 6-53	IV 1-53 Mars 13-23

Balance of Mars Dasa is 1 year, 4 months and 21 days. 11th cusp in his horoscope is Aries 6°53'. It is in the sign of Mars, star of Kethu and sub of Rahu. Mars, the sign lord is posited in Virgo a barren sign and in the 4th bhava which is 12 to 5. The star lord Kethu the abortive node is also in a barren sign. The sub lord Rahu is an agent of Saturn which is retrograde in his chart. Therefore 11th cusp denies in his birth chart also.

The 2nd house is occupied by Mercury and Venus and both of them are in the star of (R) Mercury lord of 14 which is 11 to 2 and 5. 5th house is vacant and the owner is Venus, which has been already considered. 11th house is also vacant and the owner

is Mars ; posited in the 4th and Moon alone in its star. But Moon occupies the 12th bhava in a barren sign, and in the sub of Venus, which is in conjunction with and in the star of Mercury Lord 1 and 4 which is retrograde also.

Now Saturn Dasa is on as per the horoscope as well as per horary chart. Therefore it is predicted that the native can never have a child at all.

Who is sterile?

The sub lord of the Asc. is Venus and the sub lord of the 7th cusp is Moon. Venus is in a mute sign and Moon is in a barren sign. So she is sterile. Can we confirm 7 Venus is in the star of Mercury and sub of Jupiter. But Moon is in the star of Mars and sub of Venus.

The ruling planets of the native is Jupiter, Mars, Mercury and Rahu. (i.e. Jupiter, Mars, Mercury and Rahu). The ruling planets of the female is taken as the significators of the 2, 7 and 11th house of the male, are Venus, Jupiter, Moon and Mars. The ruling planets at the time of judgment in Horary chart are Venus, Saturn, Moon, Saturn. As Venus and Moon are representing the female who were the ruling planets at the time of judgment confirms that she is sterile.

WHEN WILL I HAVE A CHILD?

The above question was put forward by a lady from WELLAMPITIYA, CEYLON, who got married in 1967. She gave the number 18, Between 1 and 249.

Time of judgment is 5.37 A.M. C.S.T. on 11-12-1969.

Place of judgment: Mandandawela, Matale.

The horoscope for the number given and for the time of judgment is as follows:

XII 22-35'	Saturn(R) 9-15 I 25-53'-20"	II 18-35'	III 20-35'
Rahu 23-03' XI 19-35' Mars 3-14'			IV 18-35'
X 18-35'			V 19-35' Kethu 23-03'
IX 18-35' Merc. 8-45' Moon 7-35'	Ven. 14-45' VIII 24-35' Sun 25-26'	VII 25-53' Jup. 5-43'	VI 22-35'

Moon indicates the nature of the query. Moon in Kethu's constellation indicates the matters signified by Kethu who owns the 5th. The sub lord Jupiter is the chief governor for child. Jupiter is a strong significator of 11. Hence the query is about child birth.

Is it promised or not ? This question has to be judged from 5 and 11. The 5th cusp is in a barren sign and in the star of a planet (Venus) in 3rd from 5th. Further it is in the sub of a node in 11 from lagna.

The 11th cusp is in the star of Rahu, in 11th itself, and in the sub of Mars. The sub lord Mars is deciding factor and is in 12 to 11. Hence it does not promise.

From the above it is clear that even if she conceives, the result will not fructify or it may end up in abortions due to the aspects of malefics to 5 and 11, and specially due to the presence of abortive planet Kethu in 5.

For child birth, houses 2, 5 and 11 are judged.

2nd house is vacant. Its lord is Mars. It is in its own constellation and in the sub of a planet in 6 to 2.

5th house is occupied by abortive planet Kethu. It is in Venus, 3rd from 5, and in the sub of a retrograding planet (Saturn) in 8 to 5 denying any child,

11th house is occupied by Rahu. Rahu is in the star of Jupiter which is in 8 to 11, and in the sub of a retrograding planet in 12 to lagna.. Hence there is no doubt at all. She can never have a child.

The horoscope of the person is as follows.

Moon 24°32' XI 1°07'	XII 4°07'	I 5°54'	II 3°09' Kethu 8°25'
Saturn (R) 28°44'	8-8-1936 Birth Time: 12-43 a.m. C.S.T. Ambalangoda (6°N14« & 80°E 03') Ayanamsa 22' 32'		III 0°07' Mars 5°27' Sun 22°11' IV 29°07'
X 29°07' IX 0°07'			Venus 3°15' Merc. 6°51'
Rahu 8°25' VII 3°09'	VII 5°54' jup.(R) 21°45'	VI 4°07'	V 1°07'

Balance dasa at birth: Mercury Dasa 6 years, 11 months, 19 days.

5th cusp is in the star Sun which js a strong significator of 12 to 5 The sub lord, a retrograding planet is in 5th from lagna.

11th cusp is in the star Jupiter in 7 to lagna, besides being the strong significator of 12 to 11. Further the sub lord is in neechcha with the above mentioned Sun.

2nd house is occupied by an abortive planet Kethu. It is in the star and sub of same planet, Rahu in 8 to lagna.

5th house is vacant. Its lord is Mercury. It is in 12 to 5. Mercury is in the star of abortive planet in 2 and in the sub of a node in 8 from lagna.

11th house is occupied by Moon. It is in the star of a mute planet in 6 from 11 and in the sub of a planet in 8 from lagna.

Venus is in the abortive planet Kethu which is a strong significator of 8 to lagna and 12 to 5. Further it is in the sub of a barren planet which is a significator of 3rd from lagna. Venus is in 12 to 5 and 6 to 11. Hence Venus Dasa does not promise any child.

Sun is the lord of a barren sign. It is in the star of a mute planet Mercury which is in 12 to S. Further it is in the sub of a planet which is a strong significator of 12 to 5.

Moon is in the star Mercury which is 12 to 5 and 6 to 11; and in sub Rahu in 8 from lagna. Hence I do not expect any child to you.

Example II

Time of judgment: 8.50 A.M.

Date of judgment: 4-12-69.

Place of Judgment; Matale.

Number mentioned between 1 and 249 is 220.

Hence the lagna falls at 18.6'40" Kumba.

II 22°51'	Saturn (R) 9°33' III 23°51'	IV 21°51'	V 18°51'
I 18°6'40"	Mr, D.G.		VI 16°51'
Mars 28°31' XII 16°51'			VII 18°6'40" Rahu 23°24'
XI 18°51'	Ven. 6°42' Sun 18°58' X 21°51' Merc.29°04'	IX 23°51'	Moon 17°08' VIII 22°51'

Moon is in a mute sign and in its own constellation. It is in 7 and is a strong significator of 7. 7th house denotes partner in life. Moon is in the sub of Saturn which is in 2, denoting family and finance besides being the significator of 5. Hence this shows an addition of a child to the family through wife.

Since the querist is a male, consider the houses 11 and 5.

11th cusp is in Jupiter sign Venus star Rahu sub. The sub lord Rahu is in 3rd from 11th. Hence it denies.

5th cusp is in a mute sign and its lord Mercury is in 6th to 5th. This cusp is in Rahu star, Moon sub. The sub lord Moon is in 3rd from 5th besides being the strong significator of same. This also does not promise.

Generally 2, 5 and 11 are judged to note the time when one can have a child.

Here, the 2nd cusp is in Mercury star in sub of a planet in 6th or 2nd. 2nd house is occupied by retrograding Saturn which is on abortive note. 6th to 2nd and in its sub. Hence this too does not help.

5th house is vacant. Its lord in 6th from 5th, in its own star and in the sub of a retrograding planet.

11th house is vacant and its lord is Jupiter. It is in 8th from lagna, in the star of Mars which is 12th to lagna and in sub of a planet in 9.

All these factors do not promise and the native will never have a child.

WHEN WILL MY DAUGHTER DELIVER?

My friend wanted to know astrologically about his daughter's confinement.

The number mentioned by him between 1 and 249 was 111. The time and place of judgment were 6-45 P.M. 18-9-69 and Matale, Ceylon.

VII 7°47'	VIII 8°40' Sat. (R) 14°56'	IX 8°40'	X 7°40'
Rahu 27°29' VI 6°40'			Ven. 1°7' XI 6°40'
V 6°40'			XII 6°40' Kethu 27°29'
IV 7°40' Mars 5°01'	III 8°40' Moon 24°41'	II 8°40'	Sun 2°07' I 7°46'40" Jup. 18°30' Merc. (R) 21°18'

Balance Dasa at birth : Mercury Dasa, Rahu Bukthi 6 months 16 days.

Moon is in Mercury star, Rahu sub; Mercury is in Moon star, Venus sub. The sub-lord Rahu is in the sign of Saturn and in the constellation of Jupiter. Hence Rahu displaces Saturn who is a strong significator of 5th and Jupiter who is the chief governor for children. Therefore it is true that he wanted to know about his child.

Confinement or delivery means addition of members to the family and it is the wish and gain to the family. Hence consider houses 2 and 11 besides 5.

5th cusp is in Sun star Mercury (R) sub.

11th cusp is in Saturn (R) star Mercury (R) sub.

2nd cusp is in Rahu star Jupiter sub.

I checked up and found that Mercury continues to retrograde till 8-10-1969. Hence I looked at him with a query.

"Yes, Continue.....When do you expect the delivery"

"The hospital authorities had informed her on examination that she might deliver on or before 6th October, 1969"

"It is so! But will never have the child before 8-10-1969,"

"The specialist who had examined her had told so," my friend retorted.

"Yes. If I am a specialist in Gynecology, I too would have said so. But I am telling this astrologically that she will never have the child before 8-10-69 and I am prepared to confirm it."

My friend was pleasantly surprised at my confidence. In the meantime I started to calculate.

Houses to be examined ; 2, 5 and 11

The 2nd house is vacant. Its lord is Venus. Bharani, P. Phalguni and Purvashada are governed by Venus. Saturn is in Bharani. Hence Saturn (R) is a strong significator while Venus is next in strength.

The 5th house is vacant. Its lord is Saturn (R). Saturn governs Pushya, Anuradha and U.Bhadrapada. No planet is in the above stars. Hence Saturn (R) is a strong significator.

11th house is vacant. Its lord is Moon. Rohini, Hastha and Sravana are ruled by Moon. Jupiter and Mercury are in Hasta star. Hence Jupiter and Mercury are strong significators while Moon is next in strength.

As mentioned earlier, Rahu governs Saturn and Jupiter. Hence select Rahu and reject Saturn.

To select the strongest significators, reject the planets that are not in the sub of lords of 2, 5 and 11. Hence Mercury and Rahu are strong to give results. Therefore when Mercury becomes direct on 8-10-1969, and in Mercury Dasa Rahu Bukthi she should deliver.

Let us note the bhukti periods in detail:

Mercury Dasa Rahu Bukthi operates for 6 months 16 days from 18-9-1969,

18- 9-69 to 8-10-'69. . . . Venus Anthra.

8-10-'69 to 24-10-'69. . . . Sun Anthra.

24-11-'69 to 28- 2-'70... . Moon Anthra.

Venus could not help as his period would be over on 8-10-1969, when Mercury becomes direct.

Sun is a significator to give results as he is with the significators Mercury and Jupiter. Hence during its period, the delivery will take place, and the probable sookshma period will be that of Sun or Rahu or Jupiter.

Now let us note the sookshma periods ;

8-10-69 to 10. 3-11-'69Sun Sookshma.

10. 3-10-69 to 14. 1-10-'69..... Moon Sookshma.

14. 1-10-'69 to 16 8-10-'69. . . Mars Sookshma.

16. 8-10-'69 to 23. 7-10-'69 ... Rahu Sookshma.

23. 7-10-'69 to 29-10-69. Jupiter Sookshma

As such the delivery should take place between 8-10-'69 and 10-9-1969 or between 16-10-'69 and 29-10-'69.

But according to transit, on 24-10-'69 ; MERCURY will be in Mercury sign Sun sub ; RAHU will be in Jupiter star Mercury sub ; SUN will be in Rahu star Rahu sub; Jupiter will be in Mercury sign Jupiter sub and Moon will be in Jupiter sign Mercury star. Hence I declared that his daughter would deliver on Friday 24-10-1969.

The friend was surprised to hear this and he wanted to know the sex of the child too.

Always the sub-lord is the deciding factor and here the Anthra lord will decide the sex of the child at that time. I never had any experience in pin-pointing the sex before birth but as the Anthra and Sookshma Lord are male planets I informed him that she would be blessed with a son.

Days and weeks had passed and this friend paid me a surprise visit on 24-10-69 to inform me that his daughter was blessed with a male child about 7-55 a.m. on 24-10-69 exactly as predicted.

Astrology is not a monopoly. Authors are many. Principles are innumerable. Methods are plenty. Yet such principles which are vague, confusing, etc, when followed, one becomes incapable of offering definite, clear and precise prediction. They, themselves, can and will offer useful predictions, if they switch off tradition and follow Krishnamurti Padhdhati. Why should we mention. Probably, Likely, Tendency, etc., when one cannot dodge his fate. Learn K. P, Be useful.

WHEN DELIVERY?

The significance of Krishnamurti Padhdhati as a reliable practical astrology is expounded by Shri Sivopatham of Ceylon. The accuracy with which he could predict the birth of the child is illustrated here.

Part 1.

For predictive and practical astrology, Krishnamurti Padhdhati is the only reliable system. The more you follow this, the more you get interested and all your pains and labors will be blessed by Lord Maha Ganapathy_ I still wonder how my Guruji, rectifies the birth times, and fixes correct positions of the Ascendants even to the sub sub, without the use of pen, paper and Ephemeris. This shows not only about his concentration power but also about the perfectness of his system. There was an urge in me to try similarly.

On 19-11-69, on my way to office, a friend wanted me to help him in this subject. His wife was in Jaffna and the date of confinement given by the medical officers was 15-11-69. He had been there till 18-11-69, but his wife did not deliver. He returned on 19-11-69, and wanted me to pinpoint the date of birth of his child, astrologically.

The number was given 135. After some silence and concentration, I declared he would have the child on the evening

of 23-11-69 or in the early morning of 24-11-69. My friend was laughing at me and could not believe this prediction which was given readily without any laborious calculations on paper and reference to ephemeris.

Part 2.

I moved on to my office. On the way, my mind was checking about the prediction as follows :

Number given was 135. No. 125 is 0 deg. Thula; 136 is about 6° Thula; 135 is about 15° Thula 140 is about 21° Thula and so on. Hence the 5th and 11th cusps must fall at 14° Kumba and 14° Simha up proximately. Rahu and Kethu are in 5 and 11 ; and in Jupiter star and Venus star respectively. Hence RAHU governs JUPITER besides SATURN while KETHU governs VENUS besides SUN.

The ascendant rises in Venus sign Rahu star. Hence VENUS is one of the ruling planets. On this day Venus is in Lagna and is in Rahu star. Hence Venus is stronger than Rahu to give results besides it being the significators of 5 and 11, Further Venus is a powerful ruling planet as she is in her own sign. Hence when Moon transits in the sign of VENUS, the result should manifest. On this day, Moon is in Meena, Mercury star and the earliest day will be when it transits the sign Vrishaba. Next strong planet will be the one that is related to this Venus. As mentioned earlier, Kethu becomes the second strong significator due to its governorship. Hence when Moon is in Venus sign Kethu star;- no Kethu star in Vrishaba and Sun can replace it due to the governorship of Kethu; so in SUN star it should show the results. Moon transits (Vrishaba) VENUS sign SUN star in late 23-11-69 and early 24-11-1969.

So I was little satisfied with my prediction and waited for the result.

Part 3.

On the same day itself, at 7-30 P.M. I sat down to check it up. The chart for the query was as follows ;

Moon 24°10' VI 15°32'	Sat. (R) 10°28' VII 15°13' 20"	VIII 14°23'	IX 13°32'
Rahu 24°12' V 13°32'	7-30 p.m. Matale No. 135. Lagna 15°13'20" Thula		X 12°32'
Mars 17°25' IV 12°32'			XI 13°32' Ket. 24°12'
III 13°32'	Sun 3°44' Mercury 5°38' II 14°32'	Ven. 17°48' I 15°13'20" Jup. 1°41'	XII 15°32'

For child birth consider houses 2, 5 and 11.

The 2nd cusp is in Saturn star Rahu sub.

The 5th cusp is in Moon star Rahu sub.

The 11th cusp is in Venus star Venus sub.

Since the sub lords of the above cusps are the significators of the above houses, then safe delivery is promised.

2nd house is vacant. Its lord is Mars. Jupiter is in Mars star. Hence Jupiter and Mars are significators.

5th house is occupied by Rahu. Venus is in Rahu star. Saturn is the lord 5th. Sun and Mercury are on Saturn star. Hence Venus and Rahu are strong significators while Sun, Mercury and Saturn are next in strength.

11th house is occupied by Kethu. Saturn is in Kethu star. Sun is the lord 11 and no planet is in its star. Hence Saturn (R) Kethu and Sun are significators.

Now the significators, of houses are Jupiter, Mars, Venus, Rahu, Sun, Mercury, Saturn (R) and Kethu.

Rahu is in Saturn sign Jupiter star. Hence Rahu governs Saturn and Jupiter. Similarly Kethu governs Sun and Venus.

Therefore reject Saturn, Jupiter, Sun and Venus and select Rahu and Kethu. Now the significators are Kethu, Rahu, Mercury and Mars.

At the time of judgement:

- (1) The ascendant is in Venus sign Rahu star, Venus sub.
- (2) Moon is in Jupiter sign Mercury star Rahu sub.

(3) The day is Wednesday, ruled by Mercury and it is in Mars sign, Saturn star and Mercury sub.

Among these (1), (2), (3), the strongest and the common are Kethu, Rahu and Mercury. Hence these planets found among the significators will manifest the result.

As this is a minor event that is expected to manifest within a week. consider the transit of Moon. When Moon transit to a position ruled by Kethu, Rahu and Mercury, the result will manifest.

Judgement;

Nodes are powerful than planets. Hence the result will be shown when Moon transits the sign ruled by Kethu or Rahu.

If Kethu is considered; then the signs will be Vrishabha and Simha ruled by Venus and Sun respectively.

If Rahu is considered; then the signs are (Makara and Kumbha will not manifest as Saturn retrogrades). Meena and Dhanus ruled by Jupiter, or Kataka ruled by Moon as it is in the sub of Rahu.

Among these Venus sign is selected as Venus is a common significator of 5 and 11, and stronger due to its placement in her own sign. The arguments for selecting Sun (Kethu) star is the same as mentioned in part 2. The sub lord will be Mercury as it is favourably placed from Venus and Sun, besides being on the same stellar lord Saturn. Now Rahu should guide to determine the sub-lord. Rahu governs Saturn (R) and Jupiter. Retrograding planet will not manifest result. Hence, the sub-lord should be jupiter. Therefore, when Moon transits Venus sign, Sun star, Mercury sub, Jupiter sub-sub. It is when Moon's

position is $6^{\circ}-27'-03''$ Vrishaba. Moon comes to this position on 24-11-1969 sharp at 2 A.M.

Further it is interesting that this day will be ruled by Moon because she is *a* significator due to her placement on sub-lord Rahu.

Therefore, I telephoned him and informed that he will be blessed with a son on Monday 24-11-1969 at 2 A.M.

As predicted, the querist informed me on 29-11-1969 that he was blessed with a son on 24-11-1969 at 2 A.M.

SECOND DELIVERY

As regards child birth etc., it is advisable to scrutinize the mother's chart to get correct results. So let me take the horoscope of the mother:

Born at 6-28 P.M. on 10-7-1931 at 25-14 N and 84-11E.

Horoscope is as follows: —

Rahu $16^{\circ}42'$ III $2^{\circ}22'$	IV $5^{\circ}22'$ Moon $22^{\circ}21'$	V $2^{\circ}22'$ VI $26^{\circ}22'$	Ven $8^{\circ}16'$ VII $20^{\circ}46'$ Sun $24^{\circ}36'$
			Merc. $6^{\circ}36'$ Jup. $6^{\circ}40'$ VIII $25^{\circ}32'$
II $25^{\circ}32'$			Mars $23^{\circ}56'$
Sat. $27^{\circ}21'$ Asc. $20^{\circ}46'$	XII $26^{\circ}22''$ XI $2^{\circ}22''$	X $5^{\circ}22'$	IX $2^{\circ}22'$ Kethu $16^{\circ}42''$

Balance of Venus dasa at birth -6 years 5 months 23 days.

The second issue was born on 16-11-1952 At that time Moon Dasa, Venus Bhukti, Jupiter Anthra was running,

All people having Saturn or Rahu or Ketu in 1 or 5 need not lose the first offspring. But, note the sublord of the nodes or Saturn in the Ascendant. If the sublord is the occupant or owner of 1, 4 or 10th house, then the first issue is short-lived or the first conception is abortive or short-lived. Prof. also explained how to find out whether it is abortive or still born or short lived. He has shown that if the conjoined period of the significators of the houses 6, 11 and Bhadakasthana operate during the intra-uterine period, then it will be abortive, if the conjoined period operates just before the delivery, it is still born. If it coincides immediately after delivery, infantile mortality: whenever they operate at that time the death of the first issue.

In this horoscope of the mother, Ascendant is at the 20°-46' in Sagittarius. Saturn is in the Ascendant at 27°-21' in Sun's star Moon sub. Moon is occupying 4th house which is twelve to 5. Therefore, the first conception was disappointing.

For second conception judge the houses 2, 5, 7 and 11. 7th is the 3rd from 5th : 3rd is the younger child : i.e. next conception by mother-

Second house is vacant. Saturn, lord of 2, has Mercury and Jupiter in its constellation.

5th house is unoccupied. Venus the lord of 5, has Moon and Mars in its star.

7th house is occupied ; Sun, Mercury and Jupiter are in 7th house : Saturn is in Sun's star. Rahu in Mercury Star; Sun in Jupiter star.

Mars is lord of 11 : None in its star.

Hence those planets connected with houses 2, 5, 7 and 11 are Mercury, Jupiter, Moon, Mars, Saturn and Sun.

Now, find out the sub occupied by the Significators, especially those connected with 7th.

It will be Found that Moon, Jupiter, Mercury and Venus are strong, beneficial and fruitful. Hence the mother had a child born in Moon Dasa. Venus Bukthi, Jupiter Anthra, Mars Shookshma.

The child's chart is as follows :

	Jup. 21°42'		
			Kethu 23°24' Asc. 27°7'
Rahu 23°24'			
Venus 7°56'	Merc. 22°29'	Moon 21°10'	Sat. 29°11'
Mars 3°02'	Sun 1°6'		

Transit: Moon was in Venus sign Jupiter sub.

_Venus was in Jupiter sign Ketu star Jupiter sub

_Jupiter was in Venus star Jupiter sub _Mars in Sun sub.

_Ascendant was in Moon Sign Mercury star Jupiter sub.

Thus every point agrees and K P. is found to be very correct.

WHAT IS WHONG WITH MY CHILD?

Three friends entered my house. One of them wanted to have some information regarding the sickness of his child. They wanted to meet me earlier and several times they tried to fix an appointment but failed. At last, today they succeeded.

It was a Wednesday. 21-1-1970 and it was 7-0 P.M. , C.S.T. at Matale. CEYLON (79E37' _7.28N)

"Now, Sir, please mention a number between 1 and 249 on behalf of your child."

"Let 39 be the number."

"By 139, it is meant that Thula lagna 20°-00'-00" rises and the map of heavens is as follows" :

VI 20°14' Mars 4°14«	Sat 9°01 VII 20°00'	VIII 19°13'	IX 17°13' Moon 27°32'
Rahu 20°53' V 18°13'	Mr. N.		X 17°13'
IV 17°13' Sun 7°48' Ven. 7°01'			XI 18°13' Kethu 20°53'
Merc. (R) 21°15' III 17°13'	II 19°13'	Lagna 20°0' Jup. 11°19'	VII 20°14'

Moon rules "Mind". Moon and aspects to Moon indicate the nature of the query, the cause of his worry, etc.

Moon is in 3rd sign of the Zodiac Gemini in the constellation of Jupiter, lord of 12th sign. It is aspected by the lord of 3rd and 6th signs, Mercury, further the querist mentioned that he wanted to know something about the sickness of his child. Mercury rules air and aspects its own sign and Moon sign. Hence it may be upper chest or ear.

How to pitch up further ?

Follow the aspects. Saturn denotes cold or ice. It aspects Moon. Hence there is Phlegm. The sickness cannot be about ear. Mars denotes iron or red cells or **Red Blood Cells**. Mars aspects Moon. Hence there is predominance due to R.B.C. Generally the R.B.C. never exceeds its limit. Always the variation is due to White Blood Corpuscles. R.B.C. will

appear to be predominant when W.B.C. is below the normal limit. When the percentage of W.B.C. is less, the disease sets in, as W.B.C. is essential for body resistance. Hence all these factors show that your child is suffering from respiratory disease.

Now Thula lagna rises. Its ruler is Venus. It is in 3rd house with Mercury. 6th house denotes disease, while 12th house shows the defects.

Hence the sickness will manifest during the period of the significators of 6th. It is true, all the significators of 6, cannot cause disease unless the same is also the significator of first house denoting the child or person concerned.

Even if the significators of 6th are also significators of first house, it does not mean that the disease requires treatment or hospitalisation. In this case, not much attention or treatment is needed. Mere home treatment or preventive measure are sufficient.

When the common significators of 6 and 1 are significators of 12, then the child requires isolation, clinical examination, hospitalisation or hospital treatment etc.

At present, according to this horary chart, Jupiter Dasa, Venus Bukthi, Rahu Anthra is running and as these are connected with houses 6, 1 and 12; it is inevitable and the child had to undergo clinical examination and hospital treatment.

"Excuse me to interrupt you, Sir, you had mentioned that it was a respiratory disease . but will it be possible for you to pin-point the exact disease, as there are so many diseases under this classification of respiratory diseases."

"Well, it is not impossible to such an extent. Let us try and see.

For the nature of the disease, consider the Cusp. It is at 20°-14" Meena. That is in Mercury star Venus sub. Mercury is in a fiery sign and in 3rd house aspected by Moon. Mercury retrogrades, hence it is temporary. Due to the aspect of cold planet Moon, the child will feel the humidity of air being more and heavy and lacks easy breathing.

Venus is with Sun, in an earthy sign of Saturn, aspected by cool planet Saturn producing phlegm. Further Venus is in the constellation of Sun aspected by Saturn (which is in the constellation of Kethu, representing Sun). The phlegm produced cannot be Spit out, as it will be dry. The presence of Sun will produce dryness of throat, On clinical examination, it will be noticed that there will be an abnormal increase in the count of Eosinophils (white blood cells). Aspects of Saturn will definitely produce difficulty in normal breathing due to phlegm as Saturn obstructs normal functions. Hence the child is suffering from Bronchial Asthma or Bronchitis.

"Will there be an immediate recovery ?"

"For recovery, judge the 11th cusp."

"It is in Sun sign Venus star Rahu sub."

Rahu is in 5th. Rahu acts as an agent of Saturn in 6. Hence there will be no complete and permanent cure. Appearance and disappearance will alternatively be there. Now you will notice an immediate temporary relief on or after 25-1-1970, as Mercury becomes direct on 24-1-'70.

The querist was satisfied with the prediction and thanked me for this candid prediction through Krishnamurti Padhdhati

YOUR SON IS NOT ROBERT CLIVE

"Sir, I have a son. Very naughty fellow, very bad chap. I do not know what to do with him. He is a problem. Please advice me. Some say that Robert Clive in his youth was mischievous: but later, he had wonderful career."

"Have you got the chart of your son ?"

"Here it is, Sir."

"Dear friend, God sends children for many many purposes."

They are God's apostles sent forth daily to preach love, hope and peace. It is not only to keep up race they are born : it is also to enlarge our hearts and make us unselfish, as well as full of sympathies and affections. You should not allow

them to have their own way but at the same time, you should not thwart them. If during childhood of your children, you feel that it is a headache to rebuke them and correct them, then when they grow up they will cause heartache to you. Children will, no doubt, commit mistakes; then and there they should be informed about the mistakes. They become wise, out of these mistakes and proper advice. We should think that boy of today will be the man of tomorrow and regular training is absolutely necessary. Therefore, every child must be made to repent for his mistakes. We should be careful. They should not be allowed to observe any of our defects as they are very shrewd observers and they will follow our footsteps. Hence with patience and great care, we should bring up children. The above advice is for all.

Your son's chart is as follows.

XI 2-43	XII 9-43	Lagna 17-28	II 11-45 Kethu 13-55
X 0-45	1-12-1954 5-26 P.M. 28-40N 77-24 E		III 4-45 Jup. 6-29
Moon 22-42 Mars 4-53 IX 4-45			IV 0-45
Rahu 13-55 VIII 11-45	VII 17-28 Sun 15-39 Merc. 2-35	Sat. 22-06 Ven. 21-57 VI 9-45	V 2-45

Moon Dasa balance 0 year 5 months 21 days.

Characteristic and innate nature are found out from the sub-lord of the Ascendant. In a twin birth, one may be honest and the other may be opportunist and dishonest. As long as all the planets remain in the same position, in sign, star and sub and in the same houses, the only factor which moves fast

within the few minutes interval of the children birth, is only the cusps of the houses. Hence we should develop the method by which the sub lord is taken and the reading is offered.

The houses 6, 8 and 12 are evil. They spoil the matters signified by the Ascendant.

If the lord of the sub of 1 is the significator of the first house, one will try to maintain dignity and will put down any enimical activity. The life will be long and also fortunate. Health will be good. Harmony and happiness are promised.

If the sub-lord of 1 is the significator of the second house, one will work hard for long number of hours and will be always after making money. One will be benefitted through industrious activities.

If the sub lord of 1 is the significator of the third house, there will be much mental development, One will gain by frequent-short journeys. Good relationship with kith, kin and neighbours. Though there maybe delay in coming out successful, one will be going on adding agencies.

If the sub lord of 1 is the significator of the 4th house, one will be interested in lands, buildings, estates, conveyances, mines, possession, furnitures, study, universities, etc. Good relationship with mother.

If the sub-lord of 1 is the significator of the 5th house, one will find delight in sports, music, opera, speculation etc. One will always be anxious to bring up one's children in the right path.

If the sub-lord of 1 is the significator or the sixth house, one will be having ill-health, one will be susceptible to diseases, one's action will cause loss to others, one can come out victorious in one's attempts and there will be disharmony.

if the sub-lord of 1 is the significator of the 7th house, one will have good partners in life. Good understanding with wife and partners. One will be fond of the other sex and try to be in their midst. One will have litigation in his lifetime. Marital happiness is promised.

If the sub-lord of 1 is the significator of the 8th house, one will have occult experiences and one's end will be unnatural. One meets with accidents. Survival or succumbing to accident depends on the period he runs. One gains through legacy but after great trouble. Nothing can be gained smoothly. There will be a lot of obstacles and hindrances.

If the sub-lord of the 1st is the significator of the 9th house, one is always desirous of proceeding on long journey. One will be religious. One will have higher studies. One can be successful in the research. One can have prophetic dreams. There will be gain through the relatives of one's wife, good relationship with them and the native's father,

If the sub-lord of 1 is the significator of the 10th house, one earns name and fame. Grand success in all undertakings. Pleasure of the superiors and those in power. One can rise to high social and professional position. Easy acquisition of inheritance.

If the sub-lord of 1 is significator of 11, all success. Many friends, smooth life, social and financial success.

If the sub-lord of 1 is the significator of 12th house, one has to suffer from secret unhappiness, secret enemies, and entertain the fear of imprisonment. One has to face misfortune. If the significator of 12 is also the significator of 2, 6 and 11 one will make fortune in a foreign place.

Thus it can be seen that the sub-lord of 1, if connected with 6th house, the person will behave in such a way that whatever he does it will be detrimental to all with whomsoever he moves, or he transacts. Is the sub-lord is Mars, one will boldly and openly commit crimes. If it were to be Saturn, he will commit crimes without other's notice.

In your son's case, Saturn is in 6 and it is the sub-lord of the lagna. Further it is conjoined with Venus, lord of lagna. It is in a "Voice" sign. So he may at this age call girl students by name following behind them, and do such a mischief."

"Yes, Sir, this Is one of the complaints I have or received from the parents of girls."

Saturn conjoined with Venus indicates that he can knock away other's footwear, chapals, etc.

"It is also true. He finds pleasure in going to music concerts with his one of the old chapals ; he attends the concert at my expenses and a few minutes before the concert is over he leaves the hall first; invariably he puts on a new one left there by somebody and he returns home. How did you predict chapals, Sir ?"

"Saturn and Venus are in 12 to 7. Seventh house shows others who participate in the music. 12th house is foot, Saturn and Venus indicate skin, hides and so leather chapals. Both of them are in the constellation of Jupiter in 3. Third house is for walking ; third house is assistance. I said further he will be capable of copying others or sign like others. He will not hesitate to sign your own signature in his progress report."

"Do you know my son? Have you heard of anything about my son, Sir"

"Why?"

"As though you are one of the members of our family, knowing his mischief, you are mentioning one after another and all are true. Now, Sir, I want to know whether he will improve or he will continue to be so".

"For this one is to find out which dasa will run in the future. If the lords of the dasas are beneficial, even though he may have such innate nature, he will not have opportunity to commit crimes. If the dasas are evil, he can never improve. But he is to run Jupiter and Saturn dasas, from his age 25 to his age of 60. Both Jupiter and Saturn are to spoil him by committing the crimes".

"Then what shall I do with the fellow? How is he to live? What is the best job for him?"

"Never put him in a bank, so that he has no chance to handle cash. Never allow him to be a lecturer or a clerk in any college. He will bring a bad name to himself and to another person of opposite sex. Never put him in any commission business as he will misappropriate the whole amount and will

not remit to the head office. what is due to them deducting his commission Never put him in any business, as he will deceive partner and cheat the customers."

"Then what to do with this fellow ?"

"Let him work as the time-keeper in an industry and one to take attendance etc. as Meridian is in Saturn sign (Labour; Mars star Dhanishta (Industry) Mercury to inspect or to keep accounts or to note down. The accounts unconnected with money is only the time-keeper's post".

"Oh! God. Some people told me that such mischievous people thrive well in their lifetime. But they did not so clearly mention the nature of the mischief which he does as you enumerated".

"Mr, your son is not Robert Clive. Simply follow what I told".

TRADITIONAL ASTROLOGY-MEANINGLESS

"Karako Bhava Nasaya" is the general threatening of a few. They say that each planet is the chief governor for certain results. So also, each house signifies certain results ; i.e., if the Bhava or the house signifying a particular result is occupied by the particular planet which governs the same result, then it will cause distress; e.g. 7th house denotes wife or husband. Venus is the Lord which is the Karaka for wife. If Venus is in 7, it is said to be evil. What is your finding"

Answer : Don't be carried away by any single statement. It will be similar to the story of the blind men describing an elephant by touching any part of it.

We give below the chart of a gentleman who has married a beautiful and healthy lady and is leading a happy, harmonious and prosperous life with her, even today.

The chart is as follows:

Born on 31-1-1888,

			Lagna
	Venus in 7th sign and 7th Bhava 31-1-1888		Saturn Rahu
Mercury Sun Kethu			Moon
Venus	Jupiter	Mars	

Also the chart of his son is furnished in which you may note the position of Sun in 9 and both are hale and healthy.

Rahu		Saturn	
Lagna	Sun in 9th sign and 9th Bhava Rasi		
Moon	Mercury Jupiter Venus	Sun Mars	Kethu

The age of the son is 41 ; that of the father is 79 and that of his mother is over 70.

There are many horoscopes of persons in which the Karaka planet occupies the Bhava or house which also indicates the same result and such an evil result was not even dreamt.

Explanation : Sun is the chief governor for father, Moon for mother, Mars for brother, Mercury for education, Jupiter for finance and children, Venus for wife, and Saturn for longevity etc.

9th house represents father; 4th house mother (in Hindu system, Westerners differ; follow only Hindu. It will be proved why Hindu alone, is correct.) 3rd house brother, 4th education, 5th children, 7th wife, 8th longevity and so on.

Further, PAR ASA R A says

"Suryo Guru: Kuja: Somo
Guru Bhowma : Sitha : Sani;
Guruschandra Sutho Jeevo
Mandhascha Bhavakaraka;

In JATAKA PARIJATHAM, Yaidyanatha Dikshitar says

Dhywmanir Amara Manthri
Bhoosutha : Soma Sowmyo
Gururinathanayarow
Bhargao Bhanu Puthra ;
Dhinakara Thivijaejyow
Jeeva Banugya Mandha:
Sura Gwourina soonu:
Karaka Syoorvilagnath

The Karakas of the Bhavas beginning with the Lagna are Sun for the first house, Jupiter for the 2nd, Mars for the 3rd, Moon and Mercury for the 4th ; Jupiter for the 5th, Saturn and Mars for the 6th, Venus for the 7th, Saturn for the 8th, Sun and Jupiter for the 9th, Jupiter, Sun, Mercury and Saturn for the 10th, Jupiter for the 11th and Saturn for the 12th.

MANTRESWARA in Phala Deepika says, "Dharmae Suryaha Seetha Gur Bhandu Bhavac.

Souryae Bhawmaba Pauchamae Dheva Mantrie Kamae
Sukrascha Ashtamae Bhanu Pathraha,

Kuryath thasya Klaesamith yahuranyac.”

The Sun in the 9th, Moon in the 4th, Mars in 3rd, Jupiter in the 5th, Venus in the 7th and Saturn in the 8th will cause distress to the concerned houses or Bhavas. But Vaidya- natha Dikshitar says:

Kamavaneenanthana resiyatha :

Sithennthu puthra maravunthya manu ;

Arishtadhusthae kila Jathake\$hu

Sad ha stamasye ; Samirishtadha ; Syath

Venus occupying the 7th, Mercury the 4th, Jupiter the 5th house from the ascendant, are evil to all the births. But Saturn in the 8th house from the Lagna will give desirable results. So also in Bhavartha Rathnakara, Sri Ramanujacharya reiterates those mentioned by Vaidyanatha Dikshitar in Jataka Parijatham.

One should not apply this rule strictly, and decide that Karaka planets, occupying the same Karaka houses, are harmful.

One has to read other chapters and note the results given by various authors, and also the same sage or author for those planets occupying the Karaka houses : i.e., he should read the results for Sun in Lagna 9 and 10, Jupiter in 2, Mars in 3, Moon and Mercury in 4, Jupiter in 5, Venus in 7 and so on.

Phaladheepika -Sun in the first house shows that the persons will be valiant. Moon in the 4th house makes one happy and liberal in gifts. He will have friends and vehicles (Vehicle is indicated by the 4th house and Moon in 4 is said to be good to own conveyance.)

The person having Mercury in the 4th house will be learned, witty in speech, happy, etc. He will possess lands, corn and wealth. Jupiter in the 5th house shows that the persons will be intelligent and be a minister. He will have good children and also distress through children. Venus in the 7th house gives a good wife and he may also have intrigues with bad women. He will lose his wife and be wealthy If Saturn is in the 8th house

he will be without wealth and will suffer from piles. In Jataka Parijatham the author says that Saturn in 8 will invariably do good to the native.

It is said that, if Sun should occupy the 9th house, he will lose his father. (When ? Every one will lose his father early or late.)

Sun in the 10th house gives permanent position in the Government etc.

Let us consider the following points ;

67 suppose a child is born and the mother, immediately after delivery, passes away. Does the Moon invariably occupy the 4th house to the Lagna of the new baby ? No; in a majority of cases, Moon is not in the 4th house.

2. It is not a fact that all men, having unafflicted Venus in the 7th house, are lucky to have the most beautiful brides with pleasing manners as their partners? Does Venus occupy only the 7th house in the horoscopes of all those who suffer in their married life? Is it not true that majority of the people having Venus—Sukra, in the other 11 houses to their Lagna, pray for harmony and happiness at home?

3. Are there not posthumous children and also many who have lost their father in their infancy and youth, having Sun in other houses except the ninth which is said to cause evil ?

4. Are there not horoscopes having Mars in the 3rd house with many younger brothers and sisters ?

5. Are there not people born with Saturn in 8, living for a long number of years. One of the patrons of the magazine "Astrology and Athrishta" is born in Mesha Lagna with a group of planets in 8, including Saturn in Scorpio, and is still alive (age is now 64.)

When we take the horoscopes of all those who had Alpa Ayus, i.e., short life, we do not see Saturn in the 8th house in them- If one refers to Uttara Kalamritham, translated by Sri V, Subramanya Sastri, from pages 29 to 45, one will find 24 charts of short-lived persons. Only in one, Saturn is in 8 an

in the other 23 horoscopes, Saturn is found to occupy all the other Bhavas.

Thus it will be seen that,

(a) People, having Mars in 3 alone, do not suffer through brothers. Also there are many, having none younger to them, with Mars in other houses and most of the people, having Mars in other positions also, are the youngest children in their family.

(b) all children, born with Moon in the 4th house, have not lost their mothers in their youth. Also, the mothers who passed away immediately after delivery, have not given birth to children, having Moon only in the 4th house from their Ascendant.

Thus, one cannot find much truth in this rule.

"Karako Bhava Nasaya"

It may be argued that people, having Mars in the 3rd house may not see eye to eye with brother or sister.

Then the question arises whether they will be inimical to each other from their birth, or whether they will have misunderstanding or partition etc, when they attain majority or whether they will ever be bitter enemies. So also, if there is to be distress through wife, for some of those who have Venus in the 7th house, then is it from the time of marriage or when they become very old.

Proper interpretation is as follows :

1. All evil planets in the 3rd house will spoil the third, Bhava But Mars will be the strongest evil in the 3rd house, as regards the health of the brother and relationship with himself, if it is in the constellation of an evil planet. This will be experienced during the period of Mars and in the periods of planets in the constellation of Mars.

2. All malefics in the 4th house cause distress to mother and through mother. This will be much pronounced, if Moon is in 4, especially in the constellation of an evil planet. Moon in 4 in the constellation of a benefic cause evil.

3. Jupiter in 5 does not totally deny children or cause trouble through them. Malefics in 5 also give worries and

similar difficulties. But Jupiter in the constellation of an evil planet will surely do much harm, whereas in the constellation of a benefic, it will give only most agreeable results.

Therefore, the Karaka planets, occupying the Karaka houses, are generally stronger than other evil ones in the respective houses only when they are in the constellation *planets who become evil by lordship*.

But if one collects statistics to ascertain the time when one has such evil results, one will surely find that these planets, only when they are in the constellation of evil planets, cause distress during their periods or sub-periods, or sub-sub-periods in other evil planet's Dasa and Bhukti, e.g. difficulties to brother or through brother will be during 'A' dasa, 'B' bhukti and Mars antara or 'A'dasa, Mars bhukti, 'B' antara or during Mars dasa 'A' bhukti, 'B' antara. Separation from wife or bereavement may be during, 'A' dasa 'B' bhukti, Venus antara or 'B' Dasa, 'A' Bhukti, Venus antara or 'A' dasa Venus bhukti, 'B' antara, and so on.

Therefore, they will prove to be evil only during their periods or sub periods if they are in the constellation of evil planets. Evil result will be experienced in the periods of planets occupying the star-nakshathra, of the Karaka planets in evil planet's constellation.

Further, it does not mean that the trouble is ever lasting from birth to death. It is also not necessary that, whenever there is trouble, these planet's dasa or bhukti or antara should operate, other evil planets in those Bhavas, or in any manner connected with the Karaka planets, will also cause distress in their periods and sub-periods.

Planets in the constellation of the Karaka planets, occupying the Karaka signs, will surely cause trouble. For example, in those horoscopes, with Mars in the 3rd house, in evil planet's constellation, if there are planets in any of the 3 constellations of Mars, Mrigasirisha, Chitra or Dhanishta, they also will do harm during the joint period of this planet and Mars.

If Jupiter is in 5 in the constellation of an evil planet, and if there is another planet, in any one of the 3 stars of Jupiter,

Punarvasu, Visakam or Poorattadhi this planet will do harm to children in its period and sub period

If Venus is in 7 in the constellation of an evil planet, and if any other planet occupies and one of the 3 stars. Bharani, Poorvapalguni or Poorvashada, this planet will be undesirable for the happy married life in its period.

Therefore—

"Even though Karakas may occupy respective Karaka signs, note whether the lord of the constellation is a benefic or malefic. If it is a benefic, expect only good results. If the lord of the constellation is a malefic, then alone, the results will be undesirable."

"What results the Karaka planets in Karaka signs indicate, will be offered by those planets which occupy the constellation of the Karaka planets."

DASA-SANDHI

What is meant by "Dasa Sandhi" ? Is it harmful ?

Answer: By 'dasa', one means Udu-dasa or Vimshottari dasa. Udu Dasa Sandhi is the period when one major dasa ends and the other dasa starts. 'Sandhi' means union. So dasa sandhi is the time when one dasa ends and the other follows.

If such a dasa sandhi of a person coincides with the dasa sandhi of the partner, husband or wife, a few astrologers threaten the querists by saying that the dasa sandhi portends evil, without considering any of the following points.

- (1) If the dasa, which is to follow, ruled by a benefic or a malefic ?
- (2) Will one enjoy in the coming dasa or is he or she to face difficulties ?
- (3) If both the couple are to be fortunate after the evil dasa ends, and the favourable one commences, what is wrong in matching them for marriage ?
- (4) Can anybody marry a bride or a bridegroom other than what he or she is destined ? Is not the saying, 'Marriage is made in heaven true ?

- (5) If a couple are to suffer, say, till December 1967, and they have to enjoy lucky time from the happy New Year 1968, will the chart of one show fortune from 1968, whereas the other denote continuation of misfortune ? Should not the bad dasa come to an end to both, and the good dasa start for them simultaneously.
- (6) A couple, after marriage, were not fortunate to have a child for some years. Later, just after dasa sandhi, they had a son born, as the new dasa which started, promised birth of children. If there is not such a change, in *both the charts*, how can they have the child ?

Some astrologers say, "If the horoscope of the boy does not promise progeny, match him with a bride who will have many children or vice versa. Do they think for a minute; if the boy is denied of a child, how can the bride have ? or if the bride should not have even one child, how can the male have ? Is it not meaningless or does it not mean something else ?

Such astrologers do not think deeply. They go only by general statements and proverbs. Can astrology avert any event ? Can one dodge fate by his will ? That which is to happen is sure to take place.

There are innumerable instances and we have the horoscopes of those people correctly cast.

1. If the lord of the dasa which is to follow happens to occupy the constellation of the lord of the previous dasa, that is running, there will not be any major changes in the events.

For example, a person serving in the military department from his Mars Dasa, will continue to hold service in the same department during Rahu Dasa, as Rahu was in Chitra star ruled by Mars. Neither would he have suffered during Moon sub-period in Mars Dasa nor in the sub-period or Rahu in Rahu Dasa.

One who entered in the Bank as a junior officer during Jupiter Dasa, had a pleasant time during Rahu Bhukti in Jupiter Dasa, and then had promotion and prosperity in Saturn Dasa, Saturn Bhukti. Throughout Saturn Dasa he had good support

and improvement in status. He had children born in Jupiter Dasa. Saturn continued to give as Saturn was in Punarvasu star ruled by Jupiter.

Thus, it will be seen that the end of any Dasa need not be universally harmful, and the beginning of another Dasa also need not cause distress to all. Then astrology is made very simple to predict easily that the beginning and the end of a Dasa are bad and undesirable).

2. If the lord of the Dasa, that is to follow, owns a beneficial house, occupies a favourable house as well as the constellation of a benefic and is not afflicted, then the Dasa sandhi will be similar to day-down when darkness will disappear, and there will be bright light. The person will have a new cycle of prosperous life from the very beginning of the Dasa.

3. If in the horoscopes of a couple, both are running a brilliant dasa and an undesirable result is to follow, certainly both will suffer. Both must face difficulties. Can any one prevent them from getting married ? Not at all. Even if one says, that he had avoided such a combination, and made a selection in which there is no dasa sandhi in their life-time, it is only ignorance.

4. Majority of the people do not actually suffer in the end of a dasa or in the beginning of another. But the sufferings in the middle of the dasa is the worst and they have changes in career in any one of the Bhuktis in the middle of the dasa,

- (a) Verify from the people who have retired from service and receive comparatively a small sum as pension. Have they retired during dasa sandhi ?
- (b) Take the horoscopes of those who lost their wives or husbands. Did it happen during dasa sandhi ?
- (c) Consider those who were unfortunate to lose their children. Had they dasa sandhi then ? At least was it at the dasa sandhi of either of the parents ?
- (d) A man gets amputated leaves service and suffers a lot ; when we scrutinise their cases, neither he nor his wife had dasa sandhi.

Therefore, are we not convinced that good and bad happen when a dasa is running and the windfall or the pitfall to most of the persons was neither in the end of a dasa, nor in the beginning of the other ?

Therefore one need not worry about dasa sandhi at all.

	Venus 2-9	Moon 18-01 Merc. 18-10 Mars 28-20	
Kethu 24-26 Uranus 24-20	17-5-1923 Thursday 12-56 P.M.		Neptune 22-49
			Lagna Rahu 24-26
		Jupiter 19-53	Saturn 21-25

Uranus 3-29	Man 22-13	Lagna Moon 22-10	Rahu 18-52
	24-10-1926 7-20 P.M.		
Jupiter 4-45			Neptune 3-53
Kethu 18-52	Saturn 2-39	Mercury 28-30 Sun 7-40 Ven.0-39	

The above horoscopes belong to a couple, ever having same dasa and also dasa sandhi. Both are enviable couple always successful enjoying good life.

EKA-DASA

What is 'Eka-dasa' ? Why do a few astrologers consider it as harmful ?

Answer: By Eka-dasa, they mean that both the husband and the wife run a period ruled by the same planet. Here, the name of the planet alone is the same,

1. As the Lagna of both the husband and the wife will be different, the planet which governs the dasa will be the owner of a different house.

Therefore, they are the significators of different results and their effect will differ widely.

2. The lord of the dasa will be occupying different houses when counted from Lagna or Moon sign ; thereby the effect will be different, due to occupation.
3. The planets conjoined with the dasa lord or aspecting the dasa lord will be different.
4. In their horoscopes, the planets may occupy different constellations.
5. Thus, the results which are indicated by the dasa lord will differ, even though the dasa lord is called by the same name.

It is not correct to say that the bride and the groom running the same dasa should not get married and if, by chance, they get married, this Eka-dasa will prove to be harmful.

The sages have declared that there will be satisfactory agreement between the bride and the bridegroom if the husband's star is the 9th or 18th or 27th counted from that of the bride (if 27th star in the same rasi). If they get married, they will enjoy good health for a long number of years.

Let us take a few examples '.

A girl is born in Mrigasirisha star. The boy's star is Rohini. Both have Moon in Taurus, Rishaba. The agreement is said to be excellent for marriage, Let us work out the dasa. The girl has a balance of 6 years of Mars dasa at birth ; the boy has 5 years of Moon dasa. Therefore when the boy is 5 years old, Moon dasa ends; Mars dasa commences. If another year passes, he has enjoyed one year of Mars Dasa and there will be 6 more years of Mars dasa to run. Now his wife is born with Mars dasa balance of 6 years. Therefore they will be running Eka-dasa. How can it prove to be evil, when the 9th star is considered to be the best and the rasi is the same for both.

6 years after the birth of the boy, the girl is born. Though, for both Moon is in the same signs, all the other planets and the Lagna are in different sign. Therefore the results indicated by such planets must be different ; mostly opposite and partly agreeing.

- e.g. 1. The planet may show acquisition of costly jewels to her. Should not the husband's chart show deterioration of his bank position to that extent?
2. The husband may need money. Wife's jewels may be pledged. Actually wife loses her possessions and the husband's bank position improves.
3. The husband gets scholarship and goes overseas for higher studies. The wife remains at home. Separation is common to both.
4. Wife is admitted in the maternity home. The husband visits the place, feels happy, distributes sweets and arranges a party on the day when his wife has given birth to a son. Pains to wife and gains to husband will be the result of the dasa though the name of the lord is the same.

A person may by nature be magnanimous. But by occupying a position, he cannot show his nature, it is to be modified. He has to give up his natural tendency and act according to the position. He may have to be miserly and, without sympathy, he may have to execute orders. Therefore occupation modifies and changes one's nature.

A person, by company gets improved or spoiled. So also, the dasa lord by the conjunction of any other planet will give different results.

Twins are born in the same lagna, with the same position of the planets and dasa bhukti.

Do they not have the same dasa lord and the same Gochara-Transit results? They do. But yet, are not the results different? The name of the dasa lord is the same. Its lordship is the same. Its occupation is also the same. Then, why so much of difference in the results ?

Therefore this threat of Eka Dasa has no meaning. For most of the people nothing untoward had happened, nor can it happen. A few may suffer. It is not due to Eka Dasa, but because the lord of the dasa is not beneficial for them.

Readers need not take into consideration any of the threatenings of the astrologer, who rejects a horoscope by mentioning "Eka Dasa or Dasa Sandhi".

Each horoscope has to be judged independently. Whatever is found in the chart will alone come to pass. By marrying one having Eka-Dasa or Dasa Sandhi, one will never alter the results indicated by one's chart.

KNOW HOW TO LEAD A SUCCESSFUL LIFE

We want peace and pleasure; progress and prosperity. How can we have them ?

All of us have some weakness or fault or defect in us. They are born in us. Never mind what they are ; never worry about them; waste no time in learning them and correcting ourselves. Can anybody have sound sleep having bug in the bed and lice in the head. Do not we try to eradicate them? Similarly we should take all measures to correct ourselves and cultivate desirable habits. Otherwise look, how uncomely they appear in others. This advice will be followed by one who is destined to lead a peaceful life.

So one should to know one's weaknesses and what one should do. The sign occupied by the lord of the constellation in which the sub-lord of the Ascendant is situated will give the clue. Note who is the lord of the sub in which the lagna falls. As a planet offers the result of the lord of the constellation in which it is deposited, note in which constellation, the sub-lord of the Ascendant is tenanted. Then find out in which sign the Lord of the constellation in which the sub-lord of the Ascendant is. The characteristic of that sign is to be understood and noting down the weakness one should improve. Argument is that when twins are born within 10 minutes difference and the lagna is in the same sign and in the same star which is it that changes, except the sub in that star, This method is really surprising, correct and useful.

1. If the sub-lord of your Ascendant is in the constellation of a planet in ARIES : —

You would change your views quite suddenly without any consideration : at last you realise that such a change has not done any benefit to you. Hence consider every matter deeply, calmly and wisely. You will not relish others' suggestions. But cultivate to take the advice of the wise and experienced persons who proceed steadily in all matters. You will be dogmatic in religious matters, You will be a fanatic and an extremist. This will create many enemies and cause varieties of troubles. Whenever you meet with opposition, you lose your temper. Use your militant nature and abuse others. You will sweep aside every obstacle that confronts your way without scrutinising the means you employ to get rid of it. So give up that fighting tendency and be considerate. Whenever there is litigation about your land or building or the boundary, try to compromise. In married life, do not widen the gap, by repeatedly finding fault with your partner for silly things and picking up quarrels. So, have a control over your temper. Do not get elated when someone talks high of you Consider why he talks so and judge properly. Neither be extravagant nor impulsive. Suppose you do, as you like, then you yourself will say that you had wasted a great deal of time, energy and money. Do not you realise that hasty action takes you by wrong route and the whole attempt

was a waste? Hurriedly, only one thing which you can do, is to catch flies, as the Russians say, So cultivate Patience, Perseverance will follow. Prosperity will be the result. But if you never hear others, how can you expect others to answer your call when you need it. That is why, in politics, none can be a successful person for a long term. Always you should have a long range policy. Follow the above advice. Will you do ? Then you are the Leader.

2. If the sub-lord of your ascendant is in the constellation of the planet in TAURUS : —

Your feelings will be extremely concentrated and they will create many enemies - all undesirable. Further hatred and jealousy will be the outcome. You are generally stubborn, rigid and reserved. But there should be the occasions when you should relax also. Always to be very stubborn will surely do you harm. People with this position may be perverse also. It is not as bad as another born being very obstinate. You do not admit that you are a fatalist. But you are always more or less a fatalist Do not be very selfish. You are called selfish not for pursuing your own good but for neglecting your neighbor. However virtuous you may be, the virtues will not shine if you are selfish just as the sweet water in the river loses its quality by emptying into blackish sea water. It is good that you do not lose your temper quickly. But it is very bad of you when you are vindictive, revengeful as you retain it for a long period. Even after some years have passed, you can't forget. The sign TAURUS (Bull) represents this also, i.e., even after biting the grass once, it brings back the cud (ruminates) and minces it again and reduces grass to nothing. - Thus due to your slow, steady and solid attack, you do much harm to your opponent. This is too much. You should cultivate forgiving habit Without any pain and strain you want to do everything easily, You never work hard and are never painstaking. So, you meet with failure. At least necessary activity is essential. Heavens will never help you, if you do not act. Be active, you will be happy. Also do not be overcautious and exasperatingly deliberate. Do not be fond of easiness and thereby develop laziness. Sloths will smother many virtues. When you develop

such a habit and lead such a life for some years then you will find when necessity for work arises that you are unfit and everything will appear to be difficult. So cultivate industry ; everything will become easy. So get up early; be active, cultivate to help others. Forget others' faults and Forgive. You will be blessed with a pleasant good life.

If the sub- lord of the ascendant is in the constellation of the planet occupying GEMINI :—

You will be prone to speedy and thorough changes in your point of view. You are deplorable lacking in persistence and also in taking a quick decision in any matter. You will consider the pros and cons, merits and demerits for such a long time that you miss the bus. The father of a Gemini boy suggested his son to select one of the three girls whom he had contacted. Before the Geminian could take a decision, all the three girls got married and when this boy wrote that he would prefer to marry one of them, he was surprised to be informed by the other party that sorry, he was too late. You do not have the deliberate determination to do any job stick to it till it is completed. But none can do things more easily, gracefully and successfully than yourself. So also none can be a better adviser than you. When such is the case why should you take undue time to take any decision in your personal matters. The other great defect in you is that when once you have started to do any work, you are very hasty and anxious to know the results then and there. Suppose you have sown some seeds, you will irrigate, nurture and do all that is needed. It is good. But your anxiety or curiosity would be to dig the earth and note then and there, how far it has progressed. As you are intelligent you always find out shortcuts to finish a job. You cannot work in the same way as others do in their routine method. You adopt improved methods to do it quickly. It is, no doubt, advantageous. But you do not take rest; nor you take exercise. Your health fails due to restlessness. So if you develop coherence, steadiness, quick decision and patience to hear others without resenting their suggestions and give up irritability, impatience, etc., then you will be the best intellectual to offer advice and to successfully complete many projects, big or small.

4. If the sub-lord of the ascendant is deposited in the constellation of the planet situated in CANCER : —

You have the tendency to imagine slights think over and over again about others failure in showing courtesy or respect to you. So you have your feelings and get hurt easily. Ignore failures on others' part. As you ponder over again and again before making any attempt you miss many an opportunity like the Gemini occupants. Before you decide which state Lottery ticket you can buy, that would have already been drawn. If you will think and think and at last decide to buy a raincoat and the day you buy, the season will end. Hence the delay has not served you any purpose: within yourself you will feel that your delayed action ended in a waste. You are completely ruled by emotions and imagination. So it leads to a wandering and restless life. Rolling stone never gathers moss. A stenographer applied for a post. To prove his experience he had enclosed certificates received from the departments where he had served previously. The number of the companies he had served was much more than the number of years of his service, on the whole. You may be moody, So you waste your time, energy and talent. You always think of the future and worry about money matters. You become old prematurely because of such anxiety from youth. Take insurance policy and open recurring deposit account in a bank. Avoid anxiety. It is a pity that you are a constant prey to sentimentalism, sensationalism and exaggerated emotion. So for days, you shun your friends and relatives and again emerge out as usual. You have good memory. You never forget the past. You can tell how you lived in a very poverty-stricken condition in youth and how you built up by steady savings, etc Again you will never forget any harm done to you by anybody ; nor you have the mind to forgive. In the case of SCORPIO occupants, they then and there retort and forget. But. Oh God ! you will be going on pinching like a wicked mother-in-law. Hence read this and improve yourself. God will grant you FORTUNE.

5. If the sub-lord of the ascendant is in the constellation of a planet situated in LEO : —

-Your thirst for personal glory s unquenchable. Even though you are absolutely unfit to hold a very responsible position

with authority, you are over-ambitious and it is ridiculous. Can everybody expect to marry a Princess? You will attack your enemies when unguarded and that too from behind. Even though such a tactics is good for a Military Officer, it is not good in civil life. You should not pose yourself like a lion and attack others. Cultivate to be modest and polite. Some authors view that Lion is not a warrior but a fraud. You will show favoritism to some. It means you deny the legitimate claim to the other. It is never honorable nor agreeable, You do not consider both sides of the question. You do, as you decide to do Whenever you are crossed you become controvert/adverse. Just like SUN is always in direct motion and never retrograde, so also you always go, on and on, and never look back. You wrongly feel that those whom you had helped remain ungrateful before they could show their gratitude. You are generally over liberal. So you will be ever in want. Cultivate to cut the coat according to the cloth. You hate mean petty actions and you expect others also to follow your footsteps. Your type is ever in the minority in this world just like the lions among all animals. You become bitter, suspicious and over critical as you find that you had been deceived. Otherwise you are proud ; you presume much of self-importance, and gradually become arrogant. Hence other reasonable people view this with contempt. You are over-ambitious ; you have your own fears whether you would be overlooked ; so, you forcibly make your presence felt. You try to develop the mind to love one and all, universally and judge things impartially. Avoid forcing conclusions at your own risk. Do not spend away all that you have and all that you get. Manage to maintain a comfortable-sized bank position. Try to have an attractive home. Then you are the KING, THE UNCROWNED KING.

6. If the sub-lord of the ascendant is in the constellation of a planet in VIRGO:

Your nature is to be chatty. You will be analytical and during conversation, you generally give disgustingly lengthy description, including all meticulous detail which will be boring to others. You keenly observe other's faults and idiosyncrasies and you find pleasure in passing your remarks. You cannot be at rest till such time the criticism is passed by you. Members

of your family will never relish. You should not have nervousness and self-doubt. You are intelligent. You quickly perceive. Yet you need steadiness in going after what you want. Remember, you can achieve your goal only when you avoid change of tactics, now and then whenever needed. Try to complete one work and then take up the other. Your bad habit of consulting everybody and confusing yourself should be given up. Therefore, you should consult only one doctor, only one Astrologer and so on. Otherwise you will be confused, Develop true consistency of purpose Forget and forgive others' faults. In married life, unless great care is taken to avoid the failings of your type, there is always the danger of matrimonial shipwreck. You care more for money and hence you will be absorbed in your business. You always think of it, work very hard and return home very late and no next morning very early which creates an impression in your wife's mind that you are indifferent; hence your partner looks outside for sympathy and company. So if you continue to live a strongly personal life, it will lead to selfishness and at the same time another walk of life will get shattered. You care more for smaller details, whereas you lose big items. Do not neglect hygiene. You need much relaxation. Prefer walking or swimming. If not, keep the company of books which you may relish. Do not waste your energy. Try to encash the same. No man in this world is perfect. So you congratulate yourself for your good qualities and note down your weaknesses. Correct yourself by avoiding the undesirable qualities and your lot will definitely improve.

7. If the sub-lord of the ascendant is in the constellation of a planet in LIBRA :

YOU HAVE TO KEEP YOUR EMOTIONS IN CHECK. You should not allow things to get out of your hands. You should not appoint persons of opposite sex as your private secretaries. You will be wasting much of your time. You generally mix business and your pleasure. This will prove to be harmful in the long run. You have a fertile brain; many ideas will flash in your mind and they spring up one after another quickly. Therefore, you should try to take quick decision then and there and act. It is your habit to observe how others dress : also you note the mannerisms of

others. You try to copy them and waste a lot; it is advisable to know your ability and so to have a limit. You are generally unassuming and simple. Therefore, clever people will take advantage of your innocence and try to fool you. So, you have to consider carefully and make the best choices of the associates. You should deal with them carefully because you have broad outlook and even when you find them to be wrong, you forgive and forget the faults of such people; they may act against your interest: you can come to know of it and forgive them; but don't forget their action. You should know what harm is done by a person and how he had misbehaved, understand that individual cannot be relied upon. You also believe that every new occasion demands a new dress and therefore, you will spend much more than what you can afford on cosmetics and perfumes. You should know that God has given you enough charm. A little of the makeup may do but you do not require so much as you use. You waste money on that score. You have to be very careful with the other sex as you are gentle, soft and weak with the opposite sex ; if you remain for a long period unmarried and if you live in a hostel or away from your home for some length of time, then you will be tamed by an unscrupulous person of opposite sex who has the desire to dominate and possess you. In case of a woman the peril is graver. Therefore, try to avoid the company of the other sex. You may have appendicitis or uterus trouble ; kidney may be affected. To maintain good health it is necessary for you to take rest and retire whenever you feel like that; have balanced diet, keep yourself cheerful, be happy, enjoy life by listening to light music.

8. If the sub-lord of the ascendant is in the constellation of a planet is SCORPIO:

You generally over-estimate yourself and thereby invite trouble. You do not care for others' opinion or how others would receive your criticism. So better have a control and do not pass any sarcastic remark. You wrongly expect that everybody should be as intelligent as you are. And, therefore, there will be dissatisfaction and irritation. So do not expect all your subordinates to be either as clever or as hardworking as you are. Don't be over critical; they will feel dejected. So, whenever

there are occasions for you to lose your temper, try to overcome them. Whenever you move with ladies be a little careful; try to avoid the secret enmity of the other sex. Don't stop to foul play or wrong accounting or any other unlawful action. Even if you have to lose, allow the loss ; if you wait for sometime you can regain, all that lost by you. For that purpose, do not adopt any unfair means. Do not cultivate the habit of drinking, otherwise you would require a swimming pool of the intoxicating drinks. As you do everything with energy and might, if you are bad, you are really very bad and there is no mistaking about it. Your courage never fails, your will is ever strong and your patience is many fold stronger than those of others. Don't make shipwreck of your life, developing into that of a reckless insatiable drinker or heartless profligate/ dissolute. If you are a doctor, generally you give strong dose of medicine weakening the patient's heart while dosing him for rheumatism and also you ruin his digestion. So always try to give the minimum dose to your patients. Whenever your health fails, you have to strictly follow the instructions of your medical attendant. Whenever you suffer from dysentery etc, you generally take hot stuff with much chilly, pickles etc. You must avoid. In your office, you must avoid mixing with people who advocate to go on strike. If you take any part in it, then you will lead them. Naturally, you will become a social fire-brand and a dangerous person in the eyes of the community. When thorns are removed, what is it that remains? Roses. So also, understand that if you exercise with care and if you are polite, you can enjoy all the fruits of life in this world.

9. If the sub-lord of the ascendant is in the constellation of the planet in SAGITTARIUS :

Generally you are inherently selfish and inconsiderate. You may lack loyalty and sympathy. You easily forget the good done to you in the past by others. You may do anything to please yourself which may be undesirable and you do not care for your prestige or honour, yet, the faults of your type are not serious. They are flimsy and hence easily pardonable. You will be excused you do not forget and leave it. You continue to feel jealous and remain vindictive. You are absolutely incapable of uttering a lie congenitally-forcefully and coherently or cheat

anybody successfully. You will have no face to meet them again, since you will be caught during your attempts. Otherwise, whenever you talk, you go tangentially and also during the conversation introduce needless extraneous matter which will bore others. Lack of purpose, shallowness, lack of ability to concentrate are your weaknesses. You waste a lot not realising that it is a great sin. You ever waste your energy, your money and also your materials. You go round and round a circle without serving any purpose. You are very courageous and you **act**; you feel satisfied if the result follows your own boasting. If you are unable to fulfill, if there is opposition, you lose your temper. You have vanity. You do not accept failure. You do not enjoy that much which you can because of your hasty actions. You may be indifferent to your family life. You do not attend upon them properly. You create such an impression that you forget to do your duty. It is also not uncommon to commit a blunder while selecting a partner. You are in a haste while settling the marriage and later and in leisure and in solitude, you repent. Why ? You could have gone slow, have some persons, in view, observe them before taking a decision and then select the best out of the lot which it is your lot. You may say "Hanging and wiving go by destiny." Let it be; you try to improve and make your honest attempts to avoid troubles in future. As regards health, you have to take care of your pulmonary system. Bronchitis is your common disease. Do not expose to severe cold. Do not give much of over-activity to your mind and body. There should be a limit in having exercise also. Read the above carefully. Correct yourself properly. Never be in a hurry. Then no more worry. Be ever merry.

10. If the sub-lord of the ascendant is in the constellation of the planet In CAPRICORN :

You are over ambitious both to make money and also to acquire power. You assert yourself in your work where you serve and you always think of yourself alone. You are not unaware of your worth and your capacity. You are efficient but a realistic ; you are very selfish especially in search of power. You contemplate, dream and you make efforts entertaining hopes. You live on hopes, you are mostly optimistic. But you become desperate and broken-hearted, whenever you

meet with failure and when there is undue delay in the realisation of your ambitions ; so it leads you to overwork and exert too much. Your health will not permit so much of strain. Further mentally also you always contemplate, meditate and tax yourself very much. Due to overstrain you will feel fatigued. You should develop dignity and diplomacy and avoid nervousness and discontent. You have an intense desire to influence others, to manage them, direct them and also persuade them. You meddle with others in one way or the other, This causes irritation in your friends and also in your close relatives. You must learn to understand and control yourself. As regards to sex, you are incorrigible. You should know that you will have your best period between your age of 56 and 70, therefore, you have to be working without much expectation in your early days and ultimately you will find that your patience has paid you amply in the end. You may become lazy, sluggish, due to the poor results you have in earlier days; but cultivate activity. Never be worried and be gloomy ; otherwise digestive system will become weak and flatulence may be caused. Your health is also so fragile and weak that very easily you are upset by pulmonary affection also. It is also not uncommon that people working with much of anxiety and over-strain at last suffer from heart disease. None has gained anything by merely worrying. Be active. Do not be selfish. You will have Grand Success in your life.

11. If the sub-lord of the Ascendant is in the constellation of the planet in AQUARIUS :

You always prefer solitude; generally you do not relish to be in the midst of a crowd nor work in the midst of a group of workers where there is much noise. You try to be lonely but you should know that you would become lazy and lethargic when you are left alone. You should cultivate activity and promptness especially when things do not shape as you expect. What is the use of getting worried or feeling gloomy. Do not be a pessimist; but you have to repeat the process with greater earnestness when you will surely be successful. You should never lack in the push nor in the courage. Be alert, have confidence and work with pleasure. You may not follow the tradition ; you may act in a way which indicates that the laws

are not intended for you. You will not hesitate to do any unusual and irregular things. Even in dress you are a peculiar person. You have your own individuality and mannerism. You should know that we have to live in a world where we have to keep up with certain standard and we have to be one in the society. On some occasions, you have the tendency to vasculate and thereby take long time to do a thing since you cannot come to a decision before judging the advantage and disadvantage of anything that you have to undertake or do. You may have sluggish circulation of blood, manifesting in cold hands and feet. The best remedy would be to have fresh air and good friendship. It is advisable to walk amidst beautiful scenery with a pleasant companion. Do not be contemplating and planning over and over again ; give rest to the mind and to the body.

Then pleasant life is promised.

12. If the sub-lord of the Ascendant is in the constellation of the planet in PISCES.

You have a very bad tendency of brooding over things (worrying) and becoming gloomy whenever matters don't come up as you expect All can't have artesian wells. You have to exert yourself, pump and get water. You also mistake that to whomsoever you have rendered help, they have not reciprocated to you properly in time. Therefore, whatever you want to do for the people, do it without any thought of reward of gratitude. You are sensitive, timid and afraid of any trouble. There is also another defect in you ; you approach friends, one after another, for advice ; but later, you do not make use of any of the advices offered to you; you pay no attention to it. It is really, very bad. You try to gain sympathy from others by narrating your series of troubles. This ultimately weakens your position. You are aware that you are moody. So what is the use of worrying for sometime and becoming normal again. Never belittle yourself nor be slow in your action; gather courage; have confidence, be pushy; be generous; you need not be over-liberal ; don't entertain hopes on other's promises, as some of them may be fulfilled, whereas others may be found to fake promises. Don't be building castles in the air. You should

also realise that it is really very difficult for your partner to understand you and equally difficult to cope up with you. Have a control upon your romantic life Otherwise like a rudderless boat, you will be drifted on into the sea of sensual pleasures. Every wind which blows; will bring you new experiences to spoil you more and more. You will be very sensitive to the influence of alcohol, Your health will be weak, and muscular power deficient. Pay attention to cleanliness of your person, habitation and clothing. Try to have plenty of fresh air and sunshine. These will react favourably on the emotional and mental plane. A simple vegetarian diet is often advisable. Include cereals and fruit. You may develop your psychic power. You will enjoy your life with good health having large number of friends. Peace and pleasure be unto you.

WHICH GEM CAN I USE?

Gems look like fragments of Heaven. They are beautiful, costly and attractive. Their colour penetrate deeply like the perfumeries. Some believe that by using the gem, the disclosed knowledge is gained by divine grace or supernatural agency. Some believe that one can dodge fate by using them. Such a superstition or belief was transmitted to us from times immemorial. Thousands of years ago Aaron, the Priest of Israel used to put on a breast plate in which 12 different gems are set and these 12 gems are assigned to the 12 signs of the zodiac, the pathway of the planets in the Heavens. Nowadays most of the people use the gems mainly on two reasons. It is beautiful and during the time of emergency it can fetch currency. Only some use that particular Gem which will suit him or her so that they can have peace, pleasure, prosperity and success. The fact is that the planets radiate different colours. Each stone is sympathetic to the nature and vibrations of each planet.

Agate pleases God; confers wisdom and eloquence; safeguards from deception; strengthens the heart, cures fever, scorpion bites and snake-bites. Removes obstacles in receiving the legitimate inheritances. AMETHYST is a preventive for the evil results of devils and ghosts. If one keeps this gem in the water and drinks one will be cured from sterility. If one

drinks intoxicating one's and spoils his or her health, by using amethyst one will have his thoughts subdued and gradually give up drinks. Health improves. Warriors become calm and act wisely even during danger.

Aquamarine: It is a very rare gem. It is considered to be a pure one and it was generally given to the girls at the time of their wedding with the belief that both of them can lead a happy and harmonious wedded life. Some believe that Aquamarine prevents one from suffering from the throat, liver and stomach. Musicians, wise people and those who lack courage, can have advantage by using Aquamarine.

Beryl: Keep it in water and drink ; mutual affection will be increasing.

Coral: It gives one courage, success in litigation, cure from epidemic disease. It is a preventive for the evil effects of devils and ghosts ; it protects one from lightening and thunder.

Diamond: No doubt a costly one; It makes the wearer purer and more virtuous. It repels poison, gives firm mind and promises pleasant family life. If a lady puts it round her neck, safe delivery is assured. Diamond also adds beauty to the person and protects the wearer from many diseases.

Emerald: is used by chaste people. It improves one's memory, retentive power and reproductive ability. Some believe in grinding emerald to powder and give it as a curative measure for the bites of venomous animals. Some administer it for dysentery, hysteria, and epilepsy. Some believe that one can discover any evil, as emerald will lose its brilliance, if there is deception and treachery. Emerald is best suited for those who undertake higher studies, overseas travel and foreign trade. It increases domestic happiness.

Garnet: It is believed that this gem protects one from poison and plague. It contributes for health and peace. It saves one from lightening. There is also this danger in garnet. If a person is not entitled by his birth sign to put garnet, it will bring misfortune. But if a proper person uses it, cures ulcer and inflammation. It improves the business, increases the income and adds reputation as well as popularity. It is suspicious for

the married couple. One can be successful in his dealings with the Government.

Opal : is generally used by astrologers and such of those who want the power of foresight to enable one to predict, It also improves one's ambition. It is helpful to form permanent tie of friendship. It adds happiness to the married couple. Mediated to settle any dispute will find success by using this gem. One can win in litigation and give fresh life to the business. The brilliance of opal if effected by whether and by humidity whenever it is brilliant and very bright, it is sure that the wearer comes by good fortune.

Pearl: Pearl is useful to preserve chastity by wearing it round the neck.

Perth: (yellow colour). If a person holds it firmly in his hand it will burn the hand. It is useful to cure gout.

Ruby : It is good for gathering courage and banishing gloom as long as it is bright. It will attract friends and offer good fortune. If the luster is gone, misfortune will follow. Ruby drives out dirty thoughts, give the mind to control passion, allows one to preserve health. It brings good cheer. It helps to form good friendship and also have permanent love.

Sapphire : It has deep religious significance. Even in olden days it was in use and king Solomon had it set in his jewel. This is dedicated to God. It is useful to maintain harmony and good relationship among the partners. Saints and pious people who would like to concentrate, meditate and pray to God wear it for the realisation of their ambition on the spiritual side. So it is good for fortune, peace and pleasure.

Sardonix : This gem is a carved one. In it some figure is generally engraved. It protects one from poisonous animals, reptiles and insects. It is used as a curative when one suffers from infectious disease. This Gem will be useful to form new good friend, improve self-control, etc. It is also used by Lawyers, Actors, Orators and Educationists.

Topaz : Topaz is the island in the red sea. This gem was first of all found here, it works as a talisman to cure various diseases including mental derangement, hysteria, madness, suicidal tendency etc. One becomes sane generous and wealthy. It

is also used in the necklace or on the left arm. One becomes more brilliant and intelligent and leads a peaceful pleasant and contented life- Dreams also will be pleasant. There will be real attachment between husband and wife and each will be faithful to the other

Turquoise : The meaning of this word is Turkish. It was originally found in Turkey and taken to Europe, later. This is very powerful in curing headache and reducing inimical activity. This gem will also change its colour if either the health of the person who used it or his life is in danger. As soon as the health is cured and the danger comes to an end this Gem regains its original colour. It makes one generous, magnanimous, liberal, dutiful, honest and be a Jupiterian.

Which of the Gems can I use ? Note the sub-lord of the ascendant and that of the 11 th cusp. Note which houses are signified by them. If they are not at all connected in any manner with 6 or 8 or 12 then use that colour or that Gem which is indicated by the sub-lord of 1 or 11 or both. If the sub-lord of the ascendant or the 11th cusp happens to be the significator of 6 or 8 or 12. reject the colour indicated by such a sub-lord. Similarly one has to make selection of the colour and also the metal.

If such a minute calculation could not be done then one can note the sign in which the ascendant has fallen and one can make his selection according to the Gems suitable for each sign as given below :

Aries	Amethyst, Diamond
Taurus	Emerald
Gemini	Aquamarine, Agate
Cancer	Ruby
Leo	Ruby (Diamond) Sardonix
Virgo	Sapphire
Libra	Opal, Diamond
Scorpio	Topaz
Sagittarius	Turquoise
Capricorn	Garnet
Aquarius	Sapphire, Amethyst
Pisces	Aquamarine

If one knows which planet is favourable to him then according to the nature of the planet he can use that Gem which is mentioned below:

Sun	Ruby
Moon	Pearl
Mars	Coral
Mercury	Emerald
Jupiter	Topaz
Venus	Diamond
Saturn	Sapphire
Rahu & Kethu-	Agate or Turquoise

Sun	Orange or dark red metal.	Gold
Moon	White, Silvery	Silver
Mercury	Slate colour Green	Quick-Silver
Venus	Yellow, Pale blue, neither white nor black metal	Copper
Mars	Deep Red, iron	
Jupiter	Purple, Violet, blue, white	Tin
Saturn	Brown, indigo, black,	Lead
Rahu and Kethu	mixed colour.	

The metal which is considered to be governed by each planet is as follows :

Sun	Gold and Copper
Moon	Silver
Mars	Copper
Mercury	Quick Silver
Venus	Silver and Copper
Jupiter	Tin
Saturn	Lead
Rahu and Kethu	Alloy